



The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605
(310) 497-0175 - Fax: (310) 694-6685

"We hold these truths to be self-evident: that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain inalienable rights, among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness, that to secure these rights governments are instituted among men." --Thomas Jefferson

WILLIAM SESSIONS, DIRECTOR
FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS
NINTH ST & PENNSYLVANIA NW
WASHINGTON DC 20535

Dear William Sessions,

July 3, 1993

Thank you for taking your time to read this. We are writing this letter to introduce ourselves. We are a Christian missionary movement known as *The Family* and have been actively involved in missionary outreach in over 100 countries worldwide during the last 25 years.

We'd like to first of all say that we very much respect and appreciate the tremendous responsibilities you carry in upholding the laws of our land. *The Family* has always advocated respect for and compliance with officers of the law engaged in the performance of their duties. As you will see from our enclosed literature, we firmly believe the scriptural injunction for Christians, written in the Book of Romans, Chapter 13, to "obey those that have the rule over you" and that officers of the law "bear not the sword in vain." In fact, one of our own *Family* musicians has composed a song of dedication based on this chapter of the Bible, which our children's singing groups have sung at volunteer performances for various Police departments nationwide.

Enclosed is a letter that we recently wrote to the members of the House and Senate Judiciary Committees. We feel it is imperative to denote the crucial role played by the anti-religious movement, in particular the Cult Awareness Network (CAN), in the decision-making process that led to the Waco tragedy. Posing as so-called "experts" on New Religious Movements (NRMs), CAN operatives were able to mislead our well-meaning officials with inflammatory suppositions which led to disaster for both government officers, as well as the Branch Davidians.

It is our prayer that CAN and its affiliates will be investigated by our lawmakers and law enforcement agencies and that you will beware of these impostors. We hope the enclosed material about CAN sheds some light on the true nature and hidden agenda of this organization, as well as the characters of some of the individuals involved in it, several of whom are convicted felons. This includes not only Rick Ross, who's been flaunting his "America's top deprogrammer" claim in the media, but also long time fellow CAN deprogrammer Galen Kelly, who just recently was convicted on kidnapping charges and faces 17 years to life imprisonment in Virginia.

We trust that as a result of making these facts available to our nation's officials, that they will begin to not only question CAN's credibility, but most of all to instead confer with our nation's accredited, unbiased academics on such serious matters. We've enclosed some recent statements from several such scholars for your reference.

If you would like more information about our fellowship or would like to meet with us personally, please contact us at the address above. We would also be happy to arrange for you to visit one of our communities, should you so desire. Thank you for your kind attention. Our prayers are with you.

Yours faithfully in Christian service,

Don George
for The Family

63-HQ-1050305-619
b6
b7c
COX-1

AWARE

Association of World Academics for Religious Education

160 North Fairview Avenue, Suite D282, Goleta, California 93117 • (805) 968-1677 • FAX (805) 968-8817

EVELYN DOROTHY OLIVER
Executive Director

PETER A. COHEN
Director

MOORMAN OLIVER, JR.
Consultant - Law Enforcement

DAVE KOHL
Consultant - Media

DAN RUTTEN
Consultant - Management

ACADEMIC ADVISORY BOARD:

JAMES R. LEWIS
Academic Director

ROBERT BALCH
University of Montana

EILEEN BARKER
London School of Economics

JAMES BEVERLEY
Ontario Theological Seminary

DAVID G. BROMLEY
Virginia Commonwealth University

ROBERT ELLWOOD
University of Southern California

ROSALIND L. HACKETT
University of Tennessee, Knoxville

JEFFERY HADDEN
University of Virginia, Charlottesville

CHARLES HARPER
Creighton University

CONSTANCE JONES
Mills College

AIDAN A. KELLY
Agamemnon Press

DEAN M. KELLY
National Council of Churches

R. GEORGE KIRKPATRICK
San Diego State University

DAVID C. LANE
Mt. San Antonio College

LAWRENCE LILLISTON
Oakland University

FRANKLIN H. LITTELL
Temple University

H. NEWTON MALONY
Fuller Theological Seminary

ARMAND L. MASAS
Washington State University

THOMAS MCGOWAN
Manhattan College

J. GORDAN MELTON
Santa Barbara Centre

TIMOTHY MILLER
University of Kansas, Lawrence

GERHARDUS C. OOSTHUIZEN
University of Zululand

SUSAN J. PALMER
Dawson College

JAMES T. RICHARDSON
University of Nevada, Reno

JOHN A. SALIBA
University of Detroit

LARRY D. SHINN
Bucknell University

ANSON SHUPE
Indiana / Purdue University

STUART A. WRIGHT
Lamar University

MICHAEL YORK
King's College London

Open letter to: Members of the Criminal Justice System

Like most others in the Criminal Justice System, I have seen almost every kind of harassment and mistreatment that man can inflict on his fellow man. Perhaps one of the most disturbing abuses, during my twenty-six years in Law Enforcement, were the attacks against the various religions--all religions: Christian, Pagan, Islamic, Buddhist and all of the others--none were exempt from some type of attack and/or false accusations. The smaller denominations, such as the interdenominational, nondenominational or those that were just a bit different, were targeted more frequently, just because they were different. The religions without the protection of the "mainstream" religions were painted with that most misunderstood and misused word "CULT".

Our Constitution protects ALL religions whether we agree with them or not. Many times their detractors will instigate false criminal accusations to get around Constitutional protection. Although there are, in fact, some "destructive/criminal cults," we can not automatically presume so just for their being different, nor without careful investigation. We in the Criminal Justice System are sworn to uphold the laws equitably, without bias, intolerance or preconceived ideas.

The Family has asked me for my advice in the field of law enforcement. My advice to them was and is, "be open and honest." It is my belief that they will cooperate fully with all local officials if given the chance. Please give them a chance to state their positions.



Moorman Oliver Jr.
Retired Sheriff's Detective

THE POLICEMAN'S SONG

A Song Inspired for the Encouragement of our
Friends in the Police Force.

Taken from the Book of Romans, chapter 13

Let every soul be subject unto
the higher powers in heavenly blue,
here to serve and protect you,
They're the Ministers of God!
They beareth not the sword in vain,
if ye do evil of them be afraid;
Do that which is good and ye shall
receive praise of the same.

CHORUS #1

They're the Ministers of God to thee for good
and the powers that are ordained of God;
For he that loveth another has fulfilled the law;
Be ye not overcome with evil, but overcome evil with good!

CHORUS #2

Greater love hath no man that this
As the officer of the law who lays down his life;
He that would be greatest among you is the servant of all!
Honor to whom is due honor;
For they overcome evil with good!



The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605 - (310) 497-0175 - Fax: (310) 694-6685

Children of God?/Family of Love?/ The Family!

Dear Friend,

Thank you for taking your time to read this. We are writing this letter to introduce ourselves. We are a Christian missionary movement known as *The Family* and have been actively involved in missionary outreach in over 100 countries worldwide.

We are, contrary to some accounts, a very constructive religious fellowship, comprised of individuals and families from many cultural backgrounds. We believe that faith in God and His Word provides the answers for the problems of our modern, stressful and often fear-filled world. Thus, the members of our fellowship are devoted to sharing God's Word with all we meet, giving them the message of His love and salvation through Jesus. We minister to people in all walks of life, through music, Bible classes, Gospel literature, personal counselling, videos, cassette tapes, seminars, etc. We also believe that, like the Good Samaritan Jesus spoke of, compassion for others must be more than an ideal, and that Christians should actively try to help others in need. Hence, in many parts of the world you will find the members of our fellowship involved in helping out in disaster relief efforts, ministering in refugee camps, working to rehabilitate drug addicts and gang members, visiting and encouraging the elderly, the sick, the disadvantaged and those in prisons or juvenile detention centres.

Our origins are traceable to *The Children of God* movement and we still retain the main ideals of that organisation, of going into all the world to preach the good news of salvation through Jesus Christ. However, *The Children of God* was disbanded in 1978 when our founder, Father David, who had retired from administrative functions some years earlier to concentrate on his writing, discovered the mismanagement that was going on within the group. At this time he promptly dismissed the leadership and dissolved that organisation. Those who so desired continued to follow the writings of Father David, and established a new group. That fellowship became known as *The Family of Love*. After years of growth and maturity and changes in methods of operation, and the stopping of some controversial outreach approaches, our name was simplified to *The Family*.

From the first, we have always committed ourselves to preaching and living the entire Gospel message. We have modelled our communal living on the lifestyle of the first Christians, as portrayed in the New Testament's Book of Acts. We have asserted that active missionary work is the duty of every Christian and not just a task for a few. We have preached that the love and saving power of Jesus Christ knows no limits or discrimination. We have chosen to home school our children because of the increasing violence, drug abuse, crime, low academic standards, and the prevailing anti-God sentiment in most of today's schools. We have, like the prophets of old, exposed and warned against the evils that are rampant in today's society. We have proclaimed that the world is now in the era the Bible calls the Endtime, when an evil, anti-God, new

world order will soon rise to dominance, led by the cruel, devil-incarnate dictator known in the Scriptures as the Antichrist. We are exposing the conspiracy now afoot to perpetrate this horror, and for these things we have suffered persecution, often at the hands of a hostile media.

We prefer not to become embroiled in battles to defend ourselves, knowing that this leads to the neglect, or at least a slowdown, of our missionary activity. However, the time has come when we must take a stand against some of the more outrageous fallacies and lies told about our fellowship. We have been greatly encouraged in this by our many friends and supporters, including many former members, and senior lawyers and barristers in the general community, who, knowing our good works, have urged us to explain ourselves and our work to the public so that sensible and level-headed people can see that we are a force for good and renewal in society.

It is to this end that we have written this letter. We have prepared a series of Statements to explain our beliefs and practices. These are summarised in the enclosed article "An Overview of Our Beliefs and Practices as Expressed in Our 'Statements'". (Also included are two articles entitled respectively "Religious Persecution" and "Victory for 'The Family' in Sydney".) If you would like to receive the full versions of these Statements, please write to us requesting the ones you would like to read and we would be happy to send these to you free of charge. If you do, however, care to include a donation to cover costs, we would be grateful, as ours is a volunteer work.

Thank you again for your time and consideration. We pray that you will avail yourself of this information, as we believe it will enable you to make a more knowledgeable appraisal of our fellowship.

Yours faithfully in Christian service,



Don George
For The Family



The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 118, Whittier, CA 90605 • (310) 497-0175 • Fax: (310) 694-6685

An Overview of Our Beliefs and Practices as Expressed in Our "Statements"

OUR STATEMENT OF FAITH

A comprehensive statement which summarises all of the fundamental beliefs and essential doctrines held by our fellowship. The numerous Scriptures quoted throughout this document provide the reader with a unique Biblical perspective showing clearly that:

We are a Bible-based Christian fellowship, the Holy Bible being the foundation of our faith. We believe in the one true God, the Creator and Supreme Ruler of the Universe. We affirm that "God is a Spirit" (John 4:24) and that "God is Love" (1 John 4:8), and that "God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son [Jesus Christ] that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish but have everlasting life" (John 3:16). Salvation is God's free gift to all who will simply confess that they are in need of His mercy and forgiveness, and will believe on and personally receive His Son, Jesus Christ, into their hearts. We likewise believe that God freely bestows the power and the gifts of His Holy Spirit upon all of His children who ask for them.

As disciples of Jesus Christ, we are called to "be not conformed to this world" (Romans 12:2), but to utterly dedicate ourselves to following Him. As we obey Christ's command to "go into all the world to preach the Gospel to every creature" (Mark 16:15), we facilitate our task by banding together in cooperative communities, just as the Early Church did, where "all that believed were together and had all things common" (Acts 2:44,45).

We are persuaded by Scripture and current world conditions, as are many other Bible-believing Christians, that we are now living in the era that Bible prophecy describes as "the Last Days". We therefore believe that we shall soon witness the rise of a powerful One World Government (New World Order) which will violently persecute all people of faith who refuse to submit to and worship its leader, a Satanic demagogue known in the Bible as the Antichrist or "The Beast". Jesus Christ's return to Earth, "coming in the clouds of Heaven with power and great glory" (Matthew 24:30), will terminate the Antichrist's reign, after which Jesus will take over the nations of the world, establishing the Kingdom of God on Earth, in which the resurrected believers of all Ages will rule and reign with Him forever.

THE HERITAGE AND HOME LIFE OF OUR CHILDREN

Our children are a precious gift from God and we devote much time, effort and resources to providing them with the best care and attention. This article is an overview of what life is like for the children in our communities—socially, emotionally, health-wise, religiously, morally, recreationally, educationally and vocationally, etc. From this inside look at the personal home life of children in *The Family*, the reader will gain a better understanding of why we believe that the children in our communities receive superior parenting and care compared with the majority of children in society today.

OUR CHRIST-CENTRED BIBLE-BASED EDUCATION

"Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it" (Proverbs 22:6).

This article outlines why we believe it is our God-given parental right and moral obligation as Christians to give our children a Godly education, bringing them up "in the nurture and admonition of the Lord" (Ephesians 6:4). We place God and His Word at the centre of our children's education, striving to instill in them a deep sense of dedication and desire to serve God.

In our Home Schools we provide our children with Christian and ministerial training, scholastics and practical vocational training, as well as do our best to ensure sound physical and spiritual development. The cooperative missionary lifestyle of *The Family* also provides our children with many unique learning opportunities not available to children dependent on institutions for their education. Our children follow an orderly, progressive and well-planned curriculum which is continually being updated and expanded on with new books, videos, audio tapes, computer programs, etc.

ADVANTAGES OF FAMILY EDUCATION

Only fifty of the many positive aspects of *The Family's* education are highlighted in this article, but it gives the reader

an understanding of the superior care and training our children enjoy. Their communal upbringing, their participation in the Christian missionary work of their parents, their opportunity to grow in spiritual depth and moral character, their active believing approach to the Bible, their view on the world, all contribute to a very stimulating learning environment. It is explained why our children learn to read proficiently at such early ages; why we focus on the joy of learning more than marks, grade levels and competition; why our children are so adept at communicating with people of all ages and social backgrounds; the great emphasis we place on God, the Bible and moral training. Our three-fold approach to education comprises academic skills and vocational training and, of course, Christian leadership.

SOCIALISATION

In this article we challenge many common misconceptions of what constitutes "good" socialisation. We also discuss the difference between Godly socialisation, which we practise, and corrupting negative socialisation, which we oppose and avoid. We very much question the assumption that secular schools and classrooms and local youth subcultures provide the best form of "socialising" for our children. We strongly disagree with the policy of dumping children indiscriminately into these large community pots for a "socialisation" experience in disrespect, lack of religious conviction, lack of discipline, drugs, alcohol, sexual problems and perversions, violence, bullying, gangs and crime. We believe, as many other Christians and those of other religions and even secular beliefs, it is preferable for children not to have to endure such "social experiences". In this respect, we are no different from other Christians and concerned parents throughout the ages who have carefully monitored the moral character of their children's friends. Parochial schools were originally created in an attempt to provide a wholesome Christian environment.

However, our children are exposed to a wide variety of age groups and positive role models in their homes, and they visit, minister to and get to know many people through our ministry to society at large. Like Jesus, we believe in mixing and mingling freely among all classes of people to share with them the Words of Life.

OUR FAMILY'S ORIGINS

This Statement explains how the present-day *Family* has traceable origins to *The Children of God* organisation, which was officially disbanded in February, 1978. It documents the many changes that we have undergone since then, illustrating clearly that our present membership, modus operandi and ministry practices are very much different from those held previously by *The Children of God*. We ask the public to view us on our own merits in the present, and not as we are often portrayed by virulent anti-cult organisations, hostile special interest groups or the media.

Our present fellowship has no collective denominational name, therefore when referring to our membership collectively, we simply use the name, "The Family". Each member community in our fellowship is independent, self-sufficient and self-governing and has its own local name, just as other churches, pastorates and parishes have individual names, though they identify with a general denomination and follow common doctrines and practices.

OUR RESPONSE TO ALLEGATIONS OF MIND CONTROL AND BRAINWASHING

Accusations of brainwashing, or the more in-vogue term "mind control", and the fear and outrage that these terms evoke, are often used against small and vulnerable New Religious Movements (NRMs). For those who are antagonistic of others who have adopted a new-found faith, mind control theories provide a convenient and seemingly plausible explanation and an excuse for punitive action. Likewise, they provide those who decide to leave an NRM and return to secular life a way of denying responsibility for actions that they might now find an embarrassment. Thus the myth of mind control is perpetuated. This statement quotes many highly respected psychiatrists and psychologists who support this conclusion.

If the belief is accepted that those in NRMs are mind controlled, then the logical progression of such rationale is that all those of strong religious faith are likewise mind controlled. Is this the beginning of attempts to denigrate and debunk all religions?

This in-depth article totally refutes the ridiculous allegations that *The Family* practices mind control techniques on its members. Those making such charges (which have been discredited by many professionals) are taken to task, and their questionable and self-serving intentions exposed.

OUR BELIEFS REGARDING GOD'S LAW OF LOVE

"The Law was given by Moses, but Grace and Truth came by Jesus Christ" (John 1:17).

Certainly one of the most controversial of our *Family's* tenets is our belief that loving heterosexual relationships between consenting adult members—whether they are married or single—are perfectly acceptable in the eyes of God. This article shows clearly that sexual relationships and policies in *The Family*, far from being profligate as some of our detractors claim, are based upon and governed by a strict Scriptural principle known as the Law of Love.

The Lord's Law of Love is outlined in many passages throughout the New Testament. One of the most notable is found in the Gospel of Matthew, where the religious leaders of Jesus' day questioned Him, "Master, which is the great commandment in the Law?" (Matthew 22:36). Jesus replied, "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and

with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself" (Matthew 22:37-39). He then astounded them by adding, "On these two commandments hang all the Law, and the Prophets" (Matthew 22:40). The "Law and the Prophets" includes virtually the entire Old Testament and its hundreds of complicated, ritualistic, restrictive religious laws.

God's Grace through Jesus frees us from the rigid Laws of Moses, liberating us to be led by God's Spirit of Love. "For Christ is the end of the Law for righteousness to every one that believeth. For the Law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. And where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty" (Romans 10:4; 8:2; 2 Corinthians 3:17).

We therefore believe that if someone's actions are motivated by love—real, unselfish, even sacrificial love, God's love, and are not hurtful to anyone else involved—then those actions are in accordance with Scripture and are absolutely lawful in the eyes of God. "The fruit of the Spirit is love . . . against such [love] there is no law" (Galatians 5:22,23). "For all the Law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself" (Galatians 5:14).

(Note: When we state that Christ's Law of Love liberates us from the dictates of the Mosaic Law, this liberation is not a selfish, reckless freedom wherein we are free to disregard the rights of others or act unkindly, selfishly, lustfully or lawlessly towards them. "Love worketh no ill to his neighbour" (Romans 13:10). Jesus' Law of Love is actually more strict than Moses' laws because we are now obligated to go beyond the dutiful "thou shalt nots" of Moses, and be good and kind to others because we want to, because we love them.

(The Family does not advocate using the Law of Love as a pretext to circumvent the laws of the land, which we respect and observe.)

ATTITUDES, CONDUCT, CURRENT BELIEFS AND TEACHINGS REGARDING SEX

This article explains why we believe that sex, when practised as God ordained, designed and intended, is a pure function. It is a needful and beautiful wonder of God's Creation that remains just as clean and pure as when God originally created and ordained it. However, because of sin, people now often perceive sex as evil. Jesus promises that through the regeneration of God's Holy Spirit, we can be "born again" and freed from the curse of sin and shame. Through Jesus Christ and His atonement we believe that we may regain purity of heart and attitude not only towards our bodies and their natural functions, but many other aspects of life as well, for "Christ hath redeemed us from the Curse" (Galatians 3:13).

You will discover that we are diametrically opposed to any form of sexual abuse or exploitation of children whatsoever, and that sex with non-members has not been allowed for many years. In fact, all such behaviour is now an excommunicable offense in our fellowships. Although we have a liberal attitude towards consensual adult sex, in actual practice, sex plays only a very minor role in the lives of community members, being confined to consenting heterosexual adults where lawful.

OUR STAND AGAINST CHILD ABUSE

The communities belonging to *The Family* are unequivocally opposed to any and all forms of child abuse. This article explains our stand on this subject in detail, as well as stating how we consider each child to be a gift of God and treat them as such. The excellent care of children in our communities has been documented by doctors, specialist physicians, psychologists and educators in many different countries. Sexual contact between an adult and anyone under the age of 21 is strictly forbidden. Any adult found guilty of any form of child abuse is immediately excommunicated from our fellowship. We do not tolerate child abuse in any way, shape or form.

OUR RESPONSE TO ALLEGATIONS OF RACISM AND ANTI-SEMITISM

This Statement quotes extensively from Father David's writings, showing that *The Family* is multi-cultural and multi-racial. Throughout our communities worldwide, those who occupy positions of leadership and trust come from many racial backgrounds, including Jews, Orientals and those of African descent. We believe that to the true Christian, all racial differences are done away with by our faith in Jesus. The large degree of harmony within our communities is irrefutable proof that prejudice and racism have no place in our beliefs or practices.

However, as Christians, we believe it is our God-given duty to stand up against "the spirit of anti-Christ which is already in the world" (1 John 4:3). We are therefore diametrically opposed to any individual or group—be they Jew or Gentile—who would actively seek to undermine, attack or denigrate Christian faith and values. For this reason we are alarmed at the "de-Christianisation process" we see rapidly taking place in society through the media, entertainment industry, and a standard of "political correctness" which has become decidedly prejudiced against Christ and Christianity. Father David's forthright condemnation and exposure of those who are behind this ongoing attack against Christianity has brought cries of "anti-Semitism" from some quarters. His condemnation of the nation of Israel for its cruel and unjust treatment of its Palestinian population has also fuelled such allegations. However, these are false charges, which we categorically deny. We are not against any race, but seek to bring the Gospel of Jesus Christ and the love and truth of God to all men equally.

A BIBLICAL PERSPECTIVE ON THE JEWISH PEOPLE

This Statement is an in-depth Bible study which explores the origins and history of the Hebrew race. God's promises of blessing, and their fulfilments to the Jews when they obeyed His commandments are enumerated. Likewise chronicled are the curses and judgements they endured when they wilfully and stubbornly rejected God's authority and guidance.

When the culmination of the Jews' dreams and promises of the Messiah were fulfilled in Jesus of Nazareth, many Jews believed and received their Christ, and began the Christian movement. This was pioneered and powered by the dynamism of the first, and almost exclusively Jewish, disciples. With the converted Pharisee, Rabbi Saul of Tarsus, later known as the Apostle Paul, at the forefront, they set forth to fulfil Jesus' Great Commission to "go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature" (Mark 16:15).

But sad to say, the majority of Jews, including the religious hierarchy that arranged the execution of Jesus, set about to systematically eradicate the Christian Church, which they viewed as heretical.

To whom now do the promises of God apply, seeing that the Jewish people, as a whole, have rejected their Saviour? Are the marvellous promises of Scripture still to be applied to the flesh-and-blood descendants of the patriarch Abraham? Or are these promises lost to Jews forever because of the sins of their fathers? Or are they open to all men, regardless of race, colour or culture?

The great Jewish apostle, St. Paul, answers this clearly: "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise" (Galatians 3:28,29).

OUR SUPPORT

"In the same way, the Lord has given orders that those who preach the Gospel should be supported by those who accept it" (1 Corinthians 9:14, Living New Testament).

The Gospel is freely given by God for all men, rich and poor, but it does cost a great deal of effort and expense for it to be preached and published. This article outlines our approach to raising support for our missionary work, explaining how it is based on Biblical teachings, and is similar to the methods employed by many different religions.

As with Moses and the Israelites in the Exodus, when God dropped quail from the sky and provided manna to feed His people, He could, in a similar fashion, supply for His people today. However, in the New Testament, God defines the lifestyle and mode of operation of the Christian missionary on which our missionary service is patterned. When it comes to receiving support, the Scriptural principle is that as we fulfil our responsibility to reach out in love and concern to minister to people's spiritual needs, they in turn minister to our material needs. (See 1 Corinthians 9:11.) Both sides give and both sides receive. As both parties give of what they have, God sees that both parties are blessed, as Jesus stated in Luke 6:38: "Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again."

Jesus Himself is the role model for the Christian missionary. He preached the Gospel, ministering spiritual comfort to others, while at the same time humbly asking and receiving help from others: a meal, a boat from which to preach, a drink from a well, a donkey to ride, a room in which to have His "Last Supper", etc. (See Luke 19:5; 5:1-3; John 4:6,7; Mark 11:1-7; 14:12-16.) So we, like Jesus, go about our spiritual ministry, placing our care and keeping in the hands of God, at the same time obeying His advice to ask that we may receive, and He supplies our needs, usually through the help of others. (See Matthew 7:7-8; Philippians 4:19.) This is called "living by faith".

Each Familycommunity is independent and self-supporting. We often share any extra materials with other charitable organisations and people in need, as well as contribute to the support of other missionaries in poorer countries.

For the full versions of these "Statements" please write to us at the address on the letterhead, requesting them by title.

Our Stance Against Physical Violence

Issued by World Services on the Collective Behalf
of the Fellowship of Independent Missionary Communities
Commonly Referred to as *The Family*

(Compiled March, 1993)

IN LIGHT OF THE RECENT tragic developments outside Waco, Texas, involving the loss of life at the Branch Davidian compound, *The Family* wishes to make the following statements concerning our beliefs and practices regarding violence:

1. We deplore the loss of life in Waco. Had the authorities and the members of the Branch Davidian group been more level-headed and exercised more restraint, we believe the tragedy could have been averted. It is our earnest prayer that the standoff will be resolved peaceably, with no further casualties. We extend our condolences to the families and loved ones of those who have died.

2. *The Family* does not have and has never had any formal or informal ties of any kind with the Branch Davidian group.

3. *The Family* has always abhorred the use of violence. We do not condone the use of firearms as a means of settling disputes. Rather than rely on force or weaponry, our founder, Father David, has always advised us to rely primarily on God, and secondarily on the police and civil authorities, for needed protection from hostile forces.

The conduct of our membership worldwide makes it clear that nonviolence is not only the belief of our fellowship, but also very much the practice.

4. The only situations in which we feel the use of force may be justified are in cases of self-defense, the defense of property and the defense of loved ones. This is only if the threat is clearly an illegal one, and all other options have failed. We do not espouse any means of self-defense prohibited by law.

5. *The Family* has always advocated respect for and compliance with officers of the law engaged in the performance of their duties. We have never approved of obstructing such officers. We adhere to the Scriptural admonition which states that they are "the ministers of God, who bear not the sword in vain" (Romans 13:4).

Over the years, due to some authorities being grossly misinformed by our detractors, several of our communities in different countries have been the target of police raids. Even though our members knew that such intrusions were misguided, and that their communities were innocent of any wrongdoing, they always peacefully yielded to and complied with the law-enforcement officials. (Each of these communities were subsequently exonerated of any criminal wrongdoing.) We feel that such conduct clearly proves our

commitment to respect and obey the law-enforcement agencies.

6. *The Family* has never sanctioned, much less promoted, suicide as an acceptable act in the eyes of God.

7. We express concern and alarm at the way the anti-cult movement (ACM) is currently exploiting the tragedy in Waco. By lumping all new religious movements (NRMs) together, despite the extreme diversity of beliefs and practices held by the various NRMs, the ACM is attempting to label and stigmatise all such groups as "destructive cults" capable of violent anti-social acts. We decry such broad generalisations which we believe foster intolerance, bigotry and hatred.

Quotations from Father David

THE FOLLOWING DIRECT QUOTES are taken from the writings of our founder, Father David. Spanning a period of over twenty years, these excerpts make it clear that the above-stated policies are long-standing and consistent. (The italicised references after each quotation by Father David indicate the specific Letter and paragraph number that is being quoted, as well as the year of publication.)

A. Physical nonviolence is our rule.

"We are not violent, and we are even somewhat pacifistic" (ML# 183:18, 1972).

"We are not fighting the government!" (ML# 123:11, 1971).

"We are not physically violent, but we are talking about a spiritually violent revolution, that absolutely rends your heart right out completely and gives you a new spirit, the Holy Ghost of God!—Violent spiritual revolution! That's the kind of revolution we've got!" (ML# 148:39, 1971).

B. We are even opposed to mock violence.

"Question [from a Family member]: We have two boys in the Home, aged 13 and 7. What is Dad's

[Father David's] opinion on kids playing with toy soldiers and pretend guns in the house?"

"Answer: We forbid it in ours! Ours have never had a toy gun or played anything but a Roman or Christian soldier in Bible skits! Why should they want to? We should abhor violence even pretended in play! Why should you let them even play bad behaviour?" (ML# 1566:83, 1983).

C. Physical violence is not tolerated in *The Family*.

"Anybody who beats his children or beats up his wife, I said throw 'm out at once! Get rid of 'm [ex-communication]! You can't trust 'm, they might kill somebody! God's Word says, 'Keep not company with an angry man!' (Proverbs 22:24). Somebody that's apt to do violence and harm and actual bodily harm and cause all kinds of trouble, get rid of 'm! It's not worth it to take a chance on it! It's not worth it to endanger a family and women and children to put up with such characters!" (ML# 1880:56, 1985).

D. We have always been diametrically opposed to suicide.

"I'd sure hate to catapult myself into the presence of God, or the Death Angel for that matter, by my own hand, having destroyed the life that God gave me. Look at the difference in the way the Christians died as martyrs at the stake or on the cross, killed by their enemies! Look what a testimony they were, willing to die for their faith!—But not at their own hand!

"Self-destruction is no victory. I think it would come under the classification of the Scripture, 'Abuse not your body, which is the temple of the Holy Ghost' (1 Corinthians 3:16,17). That would be the final abuse, the worst of all, to kill your own body.

"God knows when and how you're supposed to die, and you'd better wait for God to make the decision and have His way, whatever it is, and not die at your own hand in your own stubborn wilfulness, unwilling to face something!

"Suicide is surrender of the worst kind!—Not only surrendering to the Devil and letting him destroy you, but letting him destroy you by your own hand! I don't think that's any way to die as a good witness or testimony!" (ML# 1402:6,7,12,24, 1982).

"I was thinking today about Jonestown, where they all committed suicide—a horrible, terrible thing to do! I certainly don't think that was of the Lord, to finally give up and quit and force everybody to die! . . . He [Jones] got to the end and he didn't stand up, he gave up! . . . [and has been] such a terrible testimony to the world, to where they use him and his bunch now to accuse us and every New Religious Movement: 'Oh, they're apt to do that!'" (ML# 2843:11,14, 1993).

"We are in the business of saving lives!—Not destroying or taking them! We believe that suicide is selfish, and that anyone who commits suicide is rob-

bing God of the life!" has given them to serve others!" (Q/A:324, 1987).

E. We believe in protecting our Homes, but not with deadly weapons.

"We're putting bigger and heavier bolts on the doors just in case of would-be intruders, so they can't easily butt a shoulder against the door or kick it in. They'd have to do a lot of kickin' and a lot of buttin' to get in!—And we may be there waiting for them with a baseball bat! So we're going to try to make it very inconvenient for them and very unpleasant for anybody who tries to get in who shouldn't!

"I believe in protecting our Homes, and Jesus Himself said, 'A strong man armed keepeth his goods in peace' (Luke 11:21). Well, we're not armed in the way of arms as the world thinks of them, 'Our weapons are not carnal, but are strong to the tearing down of strongholds' (2 Corinthians 10:4,5), and certainly to the protection of this house, God willing. It's illegal in many countries for us to bear arms. . . . Though we can't bear arms, we can put bolts on the doors and then we can expect the Lord to do the rest to protect us" (ML# 2037:134, 1985).

"We do everything we possibly can to protect ourselves to begin with and to show the world outside that we are protected!—'Armed,' Jesus said! 'Dad, you don't mean we keep guns around here!' We don't have to have guns to be armed, we've got clubs! You don't have to be armed with guns, you can be armed with wariness!—Not weariness, wariness!—Being security-conscious! You can be armed with good walls and good fences! You can be armed with good night security lighting! You can be well-armed with protection of every kind without having to shoot guns!" (ML# 2244:83, 1987).

F. Even in the case of unlawful trespassers, we avoid violence and rely on police assistance.

"If the invader still manages to evade your main security force, and keeps running on into your property looking for whatever he's after, don't be afraid to give chase and tackle him on the spot. You may have to use a little force to prevent even greater violence. Try not to hurt anyone, but definitely, forcibly, restrain them from further trespassing and violence with whatever force it takes to do so. Jesus drove the wolves out of the fold with a whip! (See John 2:13-16.) You may have to do the same!

"Don't use guns or weapons or anything which could seriously injure someone. Usually if you have enough strong hands and arms, these will be sufficient to grab him and hold him. He may himself get in a few licks at you, but try not to sock him back if you can help it! Your main purpose is just to grab and hold him and restrain him from further violence, damage, or injury until the police come! Whether you then actually press charges against him or not depends on the

seriousness of the case" (ML# 143A:21, 1971).

G. Our regard for the authorities:

"Thank God for the laws and the police which are usually on the right side! Sometimes they make mistakes because they're human, and sometimes they get the wrong people, including us, instead of those who are really to blame! But usually they're on our side and have protected us from our enemies! So don't hesitate to call them when necessary!" (ML# 143A:94, 1971).

"The Lord says He sent the police and He has the powers-that-be in power to keep the peace and to keep everybody from turning into criminals and anarchists and robbers and murderers and slaughterers!—If those police didn't carry those guns, brother, we wouldn't be safe anywhere! 'He carries not the sword in vain!' (Romans 13:4). So thank God for the government! Thank God for the police!—Amen?" (ML# 1780:9, 1984).

"The Lord Himself approves of armed forces in the 13th chapter of Romans! It says we are to 'obey the power,' which is the government, because He calls the officers of the law 'ministers of God' three times, and that they 'bear not the sword in vain.' Therefore they're supposed to use it if people refuse to do right and refuse to live in peace and refuse to obey! The officer of the law is supposed to use his weapon! (Maria: And that's what the Bible considers the government, the force that has the arms to keep things under control.) The power, which is the government, they are supposed to keep the peace, and that's what the Lord's Word says they're supposed to do. They're here for our protection, for our good, and we're supposed to obey them so that we can have peace. (Maria: That's their part of the contract, to keep the peace.)—Yes" (ML# 2242:24, 1986).

"If the cops come and you know they are legally authorised to have 'm [to remove children in our communities], then you have to give 'm up. I've said that time and again.—When the police come, officials of the local government come, then you have to yield. How many times have I said that?—But call your lawyer first to make sure" (ML# 2496:52, 1988).

"Thank God for the government! Thank God for the border guards! Thank God for the customs men that keep 'm from taking in arms and whatnot! Thank God for the electronic equipment that detects weapons, etc., so your plane doesn't get hijacked! Thank God for 'm! Be thankful you don't have anything to worry about, that you don't have any equipment or any guns or weapons or anything that they care about. Be thankful for those machines, be thankful for those x-rays and whatnot, because you shouldn't be carrying a thing that they would be interested in or afraid of" (ML# 1889:86, 1985).

H. We do not attack our enemies. Vengeance is the Lord's, He will repay them!

"God will take care of them, we don't have to worry about that. We don't have to try to attack our enemies and destroy them or wreak vengeance, because the Lord says, 'Vengeance is Mine, saith the Lord, I will repay! Stand back and see Me fight! It is not thy battle but Mine! He that toucheth you toucheth the apple of Mine eye!' (Romans 12:19; 2 Chronicles 20:15,17; Zechariah 2:8). The Lord will take care of them, don't worry!" (ML# 1817:1, 1984).

I. Ours is a spiritual warfare, our weapons are not physical.

"We're at war, and we fight 'not against flesh and blood!' (Ephesians 6:12). We're not fighting inanimate objects, we're fighting spiritual wickedness in spiritual places in the realm of the spirit! Therefore our weapons are not carnal" (ML# 1369:179, 1983).

"The only answer is this: the Love of God, the Love of Christ, nonviolence, mercy, the Spirit of Jesus Christ. That's the only thing that will ever do it, the only thing that will ever bring real revolution. Communism, Marxism, Leninism, Socialism, any other kind of ism might be able to overcome the world with guns and bullets and propaganda of the mind, but only God can change hearts. Only this truth here [in the Bible] can bring freedom" (ML# 1336:38, 1968).

"War is the Devil's own weapon to slaughter and destroy Man and maim and kill and cause agony and suffering. But God's Love is just the opposite! Love and salvation are God's weapons to create life and save life and help people to live, to love and have peace and no more war" (ML# 368:14, 1975).

"The pen is mightier than the sword! Ours is a war of words and ideas to thrill men's minds with faith and hope and fill their hearts with love and peace and joy to set their spirits free, as well as acts of love and deeds of kindness to free their bodies from pain! We must therefore wage a war of words against the ideas of evil, a war of faith against fear, a war of hope against doubt. We must inspire men's spirits to believe in God and His Love and His Plan for the glorious future of Man in the Kingdom of God on earth, run by the righteous, in which there shall soon be no more sorrow nor crying nor pain nor death, but all shall be light and health and happiness and peace and plenty for everyone!" (ML# 335A:8, 1975).

"Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves" (Matthew 10:16).

"Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God" (Matthew 5:9).

(IMPORTANT! PLEASE READ & FILE IMMEDIATELY!)



The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605
Phone: (310) 497-0175 Fax: (310) 694-6685

SENATOR
700 CANNON
WASHINGTON DC 20515

WACO WHO'S RESPONSIBLE?-- CULT AWARENESS NETWORK? (CAN)

- *"The role in Waco of the Cult Awareness Network... may well have been crucial."* (Alexander Cockburn - Los Angeles Times, April 27)
- *"I was a consultant offering ideas, input that was filtered by their team and used when they felt it was appropriate."* (Rick Ross, CAN deprogrammer - Today Show, April 19)
- *"The FBI should use any means necessary...including lethal force."* (CAN Director Patricia Ryan - Houston Post, April 9)

OUR PROPOSAL:

- THAT A THOROUGH INVESTIGATION INTO CAN'S ACTIVITIES BE CONDUCTED
- THAT ACCREDITED, UNBIASED ACADEMICS BE CONSULTED ON RELIGIOUS GROUPS
- THAT AN EDUCATION CAMPAIGN BE LAUNCHED TO COUNTER MIS-INFORMATION

Dear Senator,

Thank you for taking your time to read this. We appreciate your willingness to take public office to represent the people of this land and to tackle the serious issues and responsibilities involved in forging the direction of our country. Our prayers are with you.

We are a Christian missionary movement known as *The Family*. We are writing you to express our concern that the actions and stance taken by our government in the Waco situation portend to set a serious precedent for future unconstitutional hostilities and bigotry which will threaten the freedom of religion in our country.

One of the major issues we feel needs to be addressed is how our well-intentioned law enforcement agencies seem to have been deliberately misled by an anti-religious organization known as the Cult Awareness Network (CAN). This organization of so-called "cult experts" injected prejudice, distrust and fear into what should have been an objective, unemotional investigation of the Branch Davidians. In fact, CAN leaders, including convicted felon and deprogrammer Rick Ross, have openly boasted of influencing FBI and ATF authorities, both before the initial raid as well as during the standoff. Instead of common sense and reason prevailing, the misinformation spread by CAN led to the tragic mishandling of the entire Waco incident, resulting in the sad loss of life on the part of the authorities, and a tragic ending for this small religious group.

These self-styled "cult experts" of CAN have falsely established their credibility to the point they have now become the advisors of our nation's law enforcement agencies. This is in spite of the fact that the vast majority of our nation's academic and professional community clearly do not endorse the views or activities of this biased, anti-religious organization. Had our country's accredited and internationally recognized authorities on religion and human behavior been consulted, their sensible and educated counsel could have helped officials make sound judgements based on fact and empirical evidence, thereby averting this tragedy.

Our apprehension is that this anti-religious propaganda will endanger many innocent people whose beliefs and practices happen to run outside those of this country's mainstream religions. We feel that the media, politicians, law enforcement agencies and the general public are being heavily prejudiced and swayed by these anti-religious elements. The whole world has now seen the devastating power of this 'provocation by misinformation' tactic in Waco, much akin to those coercive techniques used by totalitarian states this nation has condemned.

We, The Family, have also been targets of CAN's "dirty tricks department" via media smear campaigns and deprogramming attacks. CAN and its affiliates have frequently stirred up local officials, often via the media, to take action against our Christian communities in several countries, causing untold trauma and heartache for our children and parents. Of course none of their slanderous accusations have ever been proven true--To the contrary, our community involvement, as well as our home education and childcare programs have been hailed as exemplary by educators, sociologists, psychologists and government officials the world over.

Therefore, having stated the above, we would like to make 3 proposals:

- 1) That a thorough investigation be conducted into CAN's activities, including its influence on decisions made in Waco.
- 2) That accredited, unbiased academics, who have scientifically studied New Religious Movements (NRMs) for years, be put in a position to consult with local and federal officials should situations such as this arise again.
- 3) That an education campaign be launched, by these same professionals, to disseminate factual and unbiased information regarding NRMs.

We appeal to you, Senator, as an elected official of our democratic society, to help preserve our legacy of freedom. It seems this generation has forgotten that our government was largely founded to protect the rights of minority religious movements, most of its founders having been members of just such religious groups in its inception. Please help stem the rising tide of ignorance, hate and fear now being fostered by these enemies of our country.

We're keeping you and your service to our nation in our daily prayers. If you would like more information or would like to meet with us personally, please contact us at the address above. Thank you for your kind attention. God bless and keep you!

Sincerely yours,


Charles Russell
For The Family

"No man shall...suffer on account of his religious opinions or belief, but all men shall be free to profess and by argument to maintain, their opinions in matters of religion." --Thomas Jefferson



THE CHIEF OF POLICE

OFFICIAL PUBLICATION OF THE NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF CHIEFS OF POLICE

March/April 1993

Volume VIII

Number 2

\$2.00 Per Copy

Preparing for Police Week 1993 in This Issue

A HOUSING
POLICE
D.I.E.T.

COAST
GUARD

NACOP SPONSORED "NO FRILLS" HANDS-ON TRAINING

HAILED AS HUGE SUCCESS BY FEDERAL STATE COMMAND BRASS

Chief of Police®
**SPECIAL
 REPORT**

The Rise And Fall Of Deprogramming

by Gerald Arenberg

On December 31, 1992, the highly publicized kidnapping conspiracy of millionaire Edgar Newbold Smith came to an end. Smith had been accused of conspiring with self-proclaimed deprogrammer Galen Kelly and two other men, to kidnap his 34-year-old son and force him to give up his allegiance to the Lyndon LaRouche Political Organization.

At the center of the case was deprogramming. This is the illegal and widely condemned practice of kidnapping an adult, imprisoning him under guard for days or weeks, and then subjecting him to continuous verbal and physical abuse to force him to renounce deeply held religious or political beliefs.

Although the defendants were acquitted because they never agreed on a final plot, many observers feel that the trial itself was a signal that federal law enforcement authorities and judges would no longer tolerate justifications for such kidnapping. It marked, for the first time, the involvement of the FBI and U.S. Attorneys Office in prosecuting a deprogramming case.

Indeed, the prospect of having to go through a grueling criminal trial would make most law-abiding parents like Mr. Smith think twice before hiring professional kidnapers to snatch their sons or daughters off the street. It is certainly less costly and risky to simply arrange a meeting to discuss differences, as U.S. District Court Judge T.S. Ellis III urged the father to do at the trial's conclusion.

The trial was also significant in that the presiding judge refused to allow any discussion of the justification for the alleged kidnapping plot, holding that kidnapping is a crime which is never justified for any reason.

The case also had an interesting twist. According to FBI affidavit, wiretap evidence, phone records and financial records, Galen Kelly and his two alleged accomplices were affiliated with

the Cult Awareness Network (CAN).

Critics have charged for years that CAN is merely an underground referral service for criminal deprogrammers, a charge that CAN Executive Director Cynthia Kissner steadfastly denies. Kissner has, however, acknowledged that CAN hired Kelly on occasion.



Deprogrammer Galen Kelly, recently acquitted on a technicality in a highly publicized kidnapping conspiracy trial was severely warned by the presiding judge that kidnapping is always illegal. government documents linked Kelly to the Cult Awareness Network.

The U.S. Attorneys Office refused to confirm or deny if CAN is being investigated. What is certain, however, is that the Smith case signaled increased law enforcement resolve to go after deprogrammers.

Kidnapping Is Always Illegal

In a compelling statement made at the conclusion of the trial, Judge Ellis admonished the defendants for even contemplating abducting the young heir to the DuPont chemical fortune. Addressing each defendant separately, he saved an especially strong rebuke for Galen Kelly.

Looking the long-time deprogrammer in the eye, Judge Ellis stated, "Mr. Kelly, I don't know where matters stand with you, but this trial ought to be a clear message to you that under no circumstances is it ever justified to snatch, lift, or pull anybody off the street against their will however wacky you may think

their views are, what activities they may be doing...One man's cult is another man's community, however wacky you or I think that is."

An official with the U.S. Attorneys Office, who requested anonymity, put the matter in even stronger terms, noting that "Kidnapping is just plain and simply illegal regardless of the purpose or the motive of the people involved. It is just against the law to kidnap people. Parents who feel their adult children have affiliated themselves with organizations which they feel are inappropriate or improper have to result to means other than kidnapping. Because if you're caught kidnapping, you will be prosecuted."

The case, which revealed covertly taped conversations between deprogrammer Galen Kelly and his accomplices, also exposed the seedy side of professional deprogrammers, who are paid anywhere from \$5,000 to \$40,000 to kidnap. It was clear from the tapes that they were stringing the millionaire Smith along in order to keep the money flowing.

As George Mason University Law Professor Joseph Broadus explained it, "I think the most significant thing that came out of the DuPont case is the depiction of deprogrammers as crass, opportunistic and incompetent. This erodes the public's good will towards deprogrammers and helps the public to separate the deprogrammers from the family."

But how did we get to this point in the first place? How did kidnapping-for-hire become a lucrative business for men like Galen Kelly? It began with one man: Theodore Roosevelt Patrick, Jr., Ted Patrick, the "father of deprogramming."

Dark Genesis

In the early 70's Ted Patrick began a

career of kidnapping young adults from young and little understood churches in exchange for handsome fees from distraught or overbearing parents. In September of 1974, Patrick used his newly gained notoriety to help start the Citizens Freedom Foundation.

The group, now known as the Cult Awareness Network, was ostensibly organized to provide information on "destructive cults." Critics charged, however, that CFF championed Patrick and other professional deprogrammers, promoting, encouraging and justifying their illegal actions.

During the 1970's and '80's, mercenary deprogrammers like Patrick kidnapped hundreds of adults from a wide spectrum of organizations including Catholic, Episcopal, Evangelical Christian, Mormon, Amish, political and even karate classes. While the deprogrammers celebrated their growing profits, for the victims, it was a story of terror.



Convicted felon Ted Patrick, who invented the practice of kidnapping-for-hire, was the moving force in the formation of the Citizens Freedom Foundation. The group, now known as the Cult Awareness Network, has been accused for years of being a covert referral service for professional deprogrammers like Patrick.

The Tide Turns

One of the first established organizations to take a stand against deprogramming was the National Council of Churches. In a stinging denunciation issued on February 28, 1974, the Council noted "...that religious liberty is one of the most precious rights of humankind, which is grossly violated by forcible abduction and protracted efforts to change a person's religious commitments by duress. Kidnapping for ransom is a heinous crime indeed, but kidnapping to compel religious deconversion is equally criminal."

As outrage from religious and legal organizations grew, police and criminal courts became more willing to arrest and prosecute deprogrammers. As a result, Patrick himself was convicted three times and banned in Canada for his activities. That trend has continued. Today local and federal law enforcement authorities are pursuing deprogramming cases in Washington, D.C., New York City, and Boise, Idaho. Another case in Madison, Wisconsin, was recently successfully concluded when all defendants pleaded guilty.

Brainwashing Debunked

Another major blow to deprogramming has been the dismantling of the justification used for breaking the law.

The key argument given for deprogramming was that the victims had been "brainwashed" by cults. The chief proponent of this theory was psychologist Margaret Singer who found steady employment testifying as an expert witness on brainwashing and mind-control in a host of court cases.

However, on May 11, 1987, Singer's theory received a devastating blow when the American Psychological Association rejected the final report on brainwashing and mind-control prepared by Singer and a group of like-minded colleagues.

Subsequently, in separate decisions rendered in 1988, '89, '90 and '91 by both state and federal courts in Washington, D.C., and California, Singer's mind-control and brainwashing theories received fatal blows. Conclusions based on her testimony as an expert witness were reversed or Singer was prohibited from testifying at all.

In another pivotal case, the Colorado Court of Appeals rejected the "choice of evils" defense that had been successfully used in a lower court by two deprogrammers who admitted to kidnapping a woman in an attempt to end her allegiance to the Unification Church. The ruling put an end to the use of that defense in Colorado and possible other states as well.

What is the cumulative effect of these decisions? Put simply, they mean that courts are much more likely to reject any discussion at all of the justifi-

cation for kidnapping.

Future Outlook

Another factor that will likely lead to increased prosecutions of deprogrammers, is, simply the public's demand for more objective enforcement of the law.

According to Virginia Criminal Justice Analyst Robert Hicks, "Over the last 10-15 years there has been an increasing demand by the public, by legislators and by different groups demanding more cut and dry enforcement of the laws.

"So, when any law enforcement agency gets information about a possible kidnapping they would make their determination that this is just another crime, namely kidnapping. They would formulate their investigation based on this and using any of the existing laws such as conspiracy law and pursue the case just like any other crime."

And what of the Cult Awareness Network? Critics feel they are in for some hard times, particularly if they—as alleged—continue to refer parents to and pay deprogrammers like Galen Kelly.

As a final word, law enforcement authorities should be aware that cooperating with deprogrammers or ignoring their illegal activities actually contributes to the commission of a crime and could make them liable to both civil suit and criminal prosecution.

EDITOR'S NOTE: As THE CHIEF OF POLICE® was going to print, professional deprogrammer Galen Kelley was indicted by a federal grand jury for kidnapping a young woman in the Washington, D.C., area and transporting her across state lines.





The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605
Phone: (310) 497-0175 Fax: (310) 694-6685

OTHER PERTINENT ARTICLES AVAILABLE UPON REQUEST

ARTICLES EXPOSING THE CULT AWARENESS NETWORK (CAN)

- ☐ "Cult Awareness Network Charged with Responsibility for Waco Texas Religious Sect Shootout"—Media Briefing from *Friends of Freedom*
- ☐ "The Rise and Fall of Deprogramming"—Article from *The Chief of Police Magazine*
- ☐ "Cult Awareness Brainwashers; Galen Kelly Exposed at Last", by Warren A.J. Hammerman
- ☐ "Justice Department Indicts Deprogrammer a Second Time"—Press Release from Dr. Isaac N. Brooks, Jr.
- ☐ "From Salem to Waco, by Way of the Nazis", by Alexander Cockburn, editorial in the L.A. Times
- ☐ Declaration by John Miles Sweeney, Jr., former President of the Citizens' Freedom Foundation, forerunner of the Cult Awareness Network (CAN)
- ☐ "Cult Awareness Network Links To Violent Deprogrammers", diagram linking CAN agents.
- ☐ "The Waco Tragedy: Religious Persecution? What Really Happened?"—*Outlook, Issue 7, June 1993.*
- ☐ "The Waco Shootout—Another Perspective"—compilation of clippings and commentaries on the Waco tragedy.

ARTICLES FROM ACCREDITED SCHOLARS AND ACADEMICS ON THE ISSUE

- ☐ "Beyond Waco", from the *Association of World Academics for Religious Freedom (AWARE)*
- ☐ "Why Did Waco Happen?", by Dr. Larry D. Shinn, Professor of Religion and Vice President for Academic Affairs, Bucknell University
- ☐ "Misguided Tactics Contributed To Apocalypse in Waco", by Stuart A. Wright, Associate Professor of Sociology, Lamar University
- ☐ "Lessons From Waco: When Will We Ever Learn?", by Dr. James T. Richardson, Professor of Sociology and Judicial Studies, Director, Center for Justice Studies, University of Nevada, Reno
- ☐ Statement on Waco, from Timothy Miller, member of the faculty of the Department of Religious Studies, University of Kansas
- ☐ "A Social-Scientific Perspective on Cults, Brainwashing, and Deprogramming", from the *Association of World Academics for Religious Freedom (AWARE)*
- ☐ "The Media and New Religious Movements", by Dr. James A. Beckford, University of Warwick.

♦ ♦ ♦ ♦ ♦

These articles, as well as other materials regarding our movement, can be ordered at the address above. A donation to help cover costs would be appreciated. Thank you.



The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605
Phone: (310) 497-0175 Fax: (310) 694-6685

PRESS RELEASE FROM THE FAMILY

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities
May 27, 1993

***The Family* applauds today's conviction of long time deprogrammer/kidnapper
Galen Kelly--Urges maximum sentence!**

Today, the federal court of Alexandria, Virginia, found Galen Kelly guilty of kidnapping. On May 5th of last year, Kelly kidnapped a 36 year old woman after being hired by a woman to kidnap her daughter in the District and break her allegiance to the religious group of whom she was affiliated. Kelly, however, mistakenly abducted the daughter's roommate, who had borrowed the daughter's car. After sentence was passed, prosecuting attorney Lawrence Leiser requested that Kelly's bail be revoked as Kelly should be considered dangerous, taking into account the number of kidnappings Kelly himself confessed to during the trial. Judge Ellis granted the request and revoked Kelly's bail. Kelly, a self-styled deprogrammer and kidnapper, admitted during the trial to having been involved in 30-40 kidnappings during his involvement with deprogramming.

We, The Family, commend and applaud the Justice Department for bringing Galen Kelly to trial and for their thorough prosecution of the case. We urge that Kelly be given the maximum sentence provided for by law so as to send a strong signal to other anti-religious individuals and organizations; that signal being: that should they persist in such illegal activities, our Justice Department will not stand idly by while the religious liberty and freedom of the citizens of our country are threatened by such outrageously illegal and unconstitutional activities!

It is our understanding that Mr. Kelly has long been affiliated with and supported by the Cult Awareness Network, an anti-religious organization of self-styled, self-proclaimed "cult experts", as have other deprogrammers/kidnappers. CAN's articles of incorporation provide no hint of these actual activities. Under the guise of "educating the general public as to religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities," it seems clear to us that CAN operates instead to daily destroy those same freedoms and rights. The Family has also been on the receiving end of CAN's, and their affiliates', illegal activities by the way of media smear campaigns, harassment, etc. Now that Galen Kelly, reknown as one of CAN's leading deprogrammers/kidnappers, has been brought to justice, we suggest that a thorough investigation by the Justice Department into the activities of the Cult Awareness Network, their financial backers, and their affiliates is in order, and should be conducted and pursued as vigorously as was the prosecution of Galen Kelly.

— END —



The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605
Phone: (310) 497-0175 Fax: (310) 694-6685

PRESS RELEASE FROM THE FAMILY

June 1993

THE FAMILY TAKES LEGAL ACTION AGAINST DETRACTORS!

Restraining Orders and Orders of Arrest Issued in US and Philippines
—Legal Suits Under Consideration

The Family is responding affirmatively to acts of harassment, threat, slander and libel from disgruntled ex-members. After receiving no response to Cease and Desist letters issued by our attorneys, official Restraining Orders have now been issued by the Superior Court of California, County of Norwalk, against detractors Samuel Ajemian, Daniel Welsh, Asa Matian and Gail "Bithia" Sherman. These ex-members have been harassing and threatening a *Family* home located in the suburbs of Los Angeles. The Restraining Orders were obtained at the suggestion of local Sheriffs concerned for the safety of the *Family* community.

In another action taken against *Family* detractors, the Philippine government has issued an Order of Arrest for the same above mentioned Daniel Welsh (aka Pat Price), a resident of Pasadena, California, and co-conspirator Edward A. Priebe (aka Albert Reason), a Canadian. After stealing more than 3 million dollars' worth of audio-visual materials from *Family* archives in the Philippines last September, Priebe and Welsh were arrested by the National Bureau of Investigation in Manila. They jumped bail and fled after being released into the temporary custody of Larry Baldock, National Director of Youth With a Mission. According to Priebe's daily logs, which were obtained by the *Family* community in Manila, the stolen materials were stored by the same Larry Baldock until arrangements were made to ship them to the USA.

These same logs by Priebe indicate that the stolen property was received in the U.S. by the above mentioned Samuel Ajemian and Asa Matian, and others. *The Family* has also filed official complaints and reports with the FBI, the Immigration and Naturalization Service and the US Attorney's Office of Los Angeles, as well as the L.A. County Sheriff's Department, detailing Daniel Welsh, Edward Priebe, Samuel Ajemian and Asa Matian's involvement in this conspiracy of theft and fraud. We have also advised the L.A. County Sheriff that Mr. Ajemian and Ms. Matian may be in possession of some of these stolen materials. All of these original audio and visual tapes have been officially listed as stolen property in the US and the Philippines and anyone being in possession of them could be subject to criminal prosecution.

Slander and libel suits are also being considered by *Family* lawyers against the above-mentioned detractors, and others who have maliciously maligned *The Family*. Although in the past *The Family* has not been known to take such legal action, due to the growing climate of religious bigotry being fostered by such individuals, *The Family* has begun to make more full use of the law and exercise their legal rights as American citizens. This recent action is now being taken against the threatening behavior of these hostile detractors so as to insure the safety of our children in our peace-loving, missionary communities.

— END —



PRESS RELEASE

The Family Vindicated by Landmark Legal Victory in Barcelona
July, 1993

THE FAMILY, a non-traditional Christian group which evolved from the Children of God movement, has been absolved of all criminal charges brought against them in a highly-publicised case in Barcelona, Spain. Judge José Antonio Oscariz Gonzalez, president of the panel of judges trying the case in the Provincial Court of Barcelona, concluded three years of legal proceedings by declaring on July 1, "All the accused are acquitted of all charges."

The case against *The Family* opened in July, 1990, when police and social workers, goaded by spurious charges of child abuse from "anti-cult" detractors, raided the group's community in Barcelona. Twenty-one children were seized and taken to a state-run institution where they were held for 11 months. During this time, the children were frequently neglected or mistreated by social workers, resulting in a number of serious injuries. Before releasing the children, Catalan officials set conditions which deliberately undermined the group's communal lifestyle: that the youngsters had to abandon their home schooling and attend public school, and each individual family had to live in its own private residence.

A final hearing concerning the custody of the children was held on May 22, 1992. Judge Adolfo Fernando Oubiña's ruling absolved *Family* members of all charges of child abuse. Noting the lengths *The Family's* detractors were willing to go to, the judge stated that the religious movement was "an attacked group". He decried the "care" the children received while in state custody by saying, "They were put in the hands of a group of psychologists who, in a language the children did not understand [Catalan], psychoanalyzed them twice for a prolonged period and issued reports cast in esoteric language designed rather to justify the operation [of the authorities in seizing the children] than to describe any intellectual anomalies, which are completely nonexistent."

Judge Oubiña alluded to the Catalan government's action being reminiscent of the "Spanish Inquisition" and the "concentration camps of those former empires that ceased to be when human dignity brought down the Berlin Wall." He reminded the prosecution that "the Spanish Constitution guarantees the parents' right to give their children the religious and moral education according to their own convictions." The court ruled that full and unconditional custody of the children be immediately restored to their parents.

The following day the lead story in the *Diario de Barcelona* reported, "The courthouse compares the official action in the Children of God case with the Inquisition. . . . The Judge believes that the confinement of the minors at the [social services] center is comparable to a Soviet concentration camp." To the chagrin of the prosecuting District Attorney, the national paper, *La Vanguardia*, added, "The magistrates affirm that the operation of the Catalan Police of July '90 was a mistake and that the [Family] community was assaulted."

Frustrated that the costly attempt to remove *The Family's* children from their parents had failed in the civil court, the District Attorney pressed for a penal case. She accused *The Family* of being an "illegal association", of defrauding their donors, and of psychologically damaging their children. For these alleged crimes, she asked that the 10 *Family* adults in Barcelona be sentenced to a collective time in prison of 200 years.

Representatives from "anti-cult" organisations including Spain's ProJuventud and CROAS, and Britain's Cult Information Centre attended the trial, which was held in June, 1993. As witnesses for the prosecution, these "anti-cultists" claimed that the defendants were part of a "destructive cult". In response to such allegations, the court refused to succumb to the anti-cultists' propaganda, stating that it "had dismissed pejorative words such as 'destructive' and 'mind control'."

In a strongly worded 43-page verdict, Judge Oscariz Gonzalez concluded, "The [Family] community maintains a disciplined communal way of life, distributing the responsibilities [among its members]. There is no proof existing that there is any coercive behaviour. . . . In accordance with their moral leadings they teach their school-age children through home schooling, in a manner similar to that of religious boarding schools. . . . Their classes are complemented with readings of the Bible and other texts. . . . The adults in the community show a great love and tenderness [towards the children]. . . . The psychiatric reports are unanimous in vehemently dismissing any mental illness . . . or any kind of psychosis or psychopathy."

In addition, the judge ruled that there was "no proof that fraud or trickery was used in their [The Family's] presentation [to donors of goods]. . . . None of the donors feel that they have been deceived or damaged, thus no complaints were filed whatsoever."

The court also clearly stated that absolutely nothing presented in the case indicated that *The Family* was a threat to the internal security of Spain. Therefore, it was ruled that no grounds exist to declare *The Family* an "illegal association".

The *Family* members who were the defendants in this case are presently consulting with their legal representatives about filing suit against the Catalan authorities for needlessly seizing, institutionalizing and traumatising their children.

The Family appeals to the public, the media and the authorities to be objective and fair-minded in evaluating their movement, and to dismiss the anti-religious propaganda being disseminated by the aforementioned "anti-cult" organisations and their affiliates.

For more information, please write:

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605
— Phone: (310) 497-0175 — FAX: (310) 694-6685

Today: sunny to partly
cloudy. High 56. Low 50.
Wind south 6-12 mph.
Tomorrow: Cloudy, thunderstorms.
High 61. Wind southwest 6-16 mph.
Yesterday: Temp. range 54-73.
AQI: 50-Good. Details on Page D2.

The Washington Post

Sections

A News Editorials
B Sports Television
C Sports Illustrated Comics
D Metro Unscrambles
E Food
F Business
Today's Contents: Page A2

116th Year No 179

WEDNESDAY, JUNE 2, 1993

Printed by Valley View Press Company
Washington Post/Graphic Arts Inc. at APD

2

THE FAMILY, From A1

Do they ever.

The deaths of David Koresh and his Branch Davidian followers in April after a standoff with federal agents in Waco, Tex., turned up the heat on a spiritual warfare simmering across the United States.

On one side are "new religious movements" (cults, to their opponents) founded in the past three or four decades and usually led by a person whom members regard as a prophet. Arrayed against them are ex-members of these groups, along with various "counter-cult" organizations.

Few of the religious groups have been as consistently controversial as The Family. Its critics—many of them ex-members—maintain that The Family's leadership follows a policy of lying to outsiders, is steeped in a history of sexual deviance and has even meddled in Third World politics.

The Family denies all this, calling such statements "persecution." And members point to Waco as an example of just how far persecution can go.

The Waco tragedy reflects The Family's theology, which leans heavily on the end-of-the-world imagery in the Bible's Book of Revelation. "We believe the Waco incident was a foretaste, a foretaste of the Great Tribulation," says Alexander. "A wake-up call," agrees another member, Timothy Richard, 20.

Recently, breaking years of virtual silence, The Family began inviting reporters and religious scholars to visit its La Habra Heights commune and get to know a group that traces its roots to the 1960s counterculture.

In 1968, evangelical preacher David Berg began gathering a following of born-again hippies who hung out at a coffeehouse in Huntington Beach, just down the coast from Los Angeles.

Berg was anti-establishment to the core and full of foreboding about America's future. He condemned established churches as ineffective and urged a return to the early Christian community described in the Bible's Book of Acts, in which believers lived together and shared all.



BY ANSEL KOSTER FOR THE WASHINGTON POST

Jonathan Waters of The Family proselytizes among Latino youths at shopping area in suburban Los Angeles.

'The Family' and the Final Harvest

Sexual Controversy Surrounds Sect Rooted in '60s Counterculture

By Gustav Niebuhr
Washington Post Staff Writer

LA HABRA HEIGHTS, Calif.—Just what is The Family—a group of radically self-sacrificing Christians or, as some allege, a sex-obsessed doomsday sect?

An answer is offered by Daniel Alexander, a polite, bespectacled man, sitting in the sun behind a big house in this Los Angeles suburb. He's the father of 13 children, once a Roman Catholic, but for the past 22 years a follower of "Father David," a reclusive prophet who foretells the coming of a dictator called the anti-Christ, the rise of a brutal One World Government and its eventual overthrow by Jesus Christ, in the Second Coming.

The Family, Alexander says, is a group of "evangelical, fundamentalist, born-again" missionaries who live and preach in dozens of countries. Spurred by

their belief that the "End Time" is here, many members are returning to the United States after 20 years abroad, hoping to reap a final "harvest" of souls. The group says it has about 9,000 members worldwide, with about 750 scattered across the United States.

Sure, Alexander concedes, plenty of people object that The Family's "Law of Love" permits sex outside marriage and that the group once condoned a practice known as "flirty fishing"—the use of sex to win converts.

But The Family's primary goals are to proclaim the Gospel and save souls for Jesus. Members oppose abortion, homosexuality, drugs and drunkenness. They frown on birth control. They respect the Rev. Billy Graham.

"We admire Christians," Alexander says. "But it's interesting, it's not reciprocal. Because they identify us as a cult."

See THE FAMILY, A16, Col 1

In 1969, Berg had a revelation that California would be hit by a major earthquake and took his followers on the road.

Early members recall being wandering soul-savers, roaming the highways, preaching Jesus. A colorful bunch, they turned up at public events—the Chicago Seven trial, the funeral of Sen. Everett M. Dirksen (R-Ill.)—dressed in scarlet sackcloth, their foreheads smeared with ashes, carrying long staffs with which they would strike the ground and shout "Woe!" They became known as the Children of God. Berg was "Moses David."

The older adults at the commune here remember the Children of God as a revolutionary movement, attractive to the spiritual seekers of the time.

Kay Spain, 44, was a Baptist youth director in a rural Texas church, full of fire "to win the world for Jesus." Don George, 44, was a Scarsdale, N.Y., Presbyterian, a long-hair, dabbling in drugs, on a spiritual search, "just determined to find the truth."

Alexander also was on a spiritual quest. Visiting a Detroit art museum in 1971, he spotted a young man "witnessing" to strangers.

"I went up to him and I said, 'I'm looking for a way to serve God,'" Alexander says. The man belonged to the Children of God and he talked about the group's work and lifestyles. Alexander was sold on the spot. "It was like: Click! I knew that was what God had in mind for me."

Berg communicated with his growing flock through a steady stream of "Mo Letters," giving guidance on matters of belief, personal behavior, even automobile maintenance. To date, he has issued more than 2,800 of these.

"God has always had a mouth-piece, where he gave his word to his people," says Jonathan Waters, 19, who lives in the La Habra Heights house and was born into The Family.

No one interviewed for this article claims to know where Berg—now 74—lives these days. He was in the Canary Islands in the mid-1970s, in the Philippines about five years ago. Alexander says he met Berg in Spain about 15 years ago but adds: "Most people have never met him. He does not make personal appearances." John Francis, The Family's international spokesman, says that Berg "keeps his whereabouts private for a number of reasons, mainly to have private time to hear from the Lord."

Francis says the man they call Father David is "an iconoclast by nature" who will "often bring up issues that may be startling or shocking," but only to get people "to think." Indeed, for years, his language has been provocative, occasionally crude.

Berg once described America as "the whore" (as in the Book of Revelation's allegorical "whore of Babylon," a city that is destroyed) and warned that the comet Kohoutek, then due to appear shortly, would signal coming destruction in the United States.

Ruth Gordon, who joined the Children of God in 1972, recalls a Mo Letter that year titled "Flee as a Bird to Your Mountain," which she interpreted as "God was going to destroy the U.S. . . . and we had to get out."

Already under pressure from parents trying to "rescue" their children from the group, the Children of God followed Berg's warnings and migrated abroad—first to Europe, eventually to Latin America and East Asia.

Gordon, who moved to Brazil, left the group in 1977 and since has become one of its fiercest critics. She calls The Family a "pseudo-Christian cult" that dabbles in occult beliefs and sanctions adultery. "They don't understand biblical Christianity apart from Berg's writings," she says.

Family spokesman Francis says the group takes "strong exception" to the claim that it is not Christian. Its beliefs are "fundamentally rooted in the New Testament," he says, comparing Berg's writings to the letters of the apostle Paul, providing practical instruction to Christians.

By the mid-1970s, the Children of God had "colonies" in an estimated 70 countries. In 1977, its members were reported to be living in overwhelmingly Muslim Libya, apparently with approval of its leader, Moammar Gadhafi. Rarely heard from, the group continued to attract unflattering publicity. In 1984, one of Berg's daughters, Deborah Davis, wrote a book about her father, alleging sexual excesses.

By The Family's own account, these were productive years—as the group spread out to preach on five continents—but also a time of change and uncertainty.

In 1978, Berg dismissed more than 300 leading members after hearing unspecified "reports of se-

rious misconduct and abuse of their positions." He renamed his followers The Family of Love.

Around this time, the group began its practice of "flirty fishing" ("FFing," many members called it), which won it an enduring notoriety.

To show God's love, members would offer sex as a way of evangelizing people. The idea was Berg's. The Family's history states

In "flirty fishing," a practice banned in 1987, members would offer sex as a way of evangelizing people.

that, based on his reading of Scripture, "Father David arrived at the rather shocking conclusion that Christians were therefore free through God's grace to go to great lengths to show the Love of God to others, even as far as meeting their sexual needs."

The Family's history acknowledges that this scandalized "many religious institutions," but notes that "many people, most of whom would never even go near a church, were reached and won to Christ through this very humble, honest, open and intimately human approach to witnessing." Partly in response to fears about AIDS, the practice was banned in 1987.

Kay Spain remembers flirty fishing in clubs in Sweden and Finland in the 1970s. She remembers that recipients of such attention almost always became born again.

But David Hiebert, a former member who runs a support group for ex-members called No Longer Children, says flirty fishing was used to curry political favor in many countries. "They would target special people—in the media, lawyers, in the government," he says.

Family spokesman Francis denies this, saying that flirty fishing was directed mainly at "lonely traveling businessmen that were in hotels."

Steeped in Controversy, 'The Family' Sees End at Hand



Timothy Richard and Merry Roper, young members of The Family, offer food and the Gospel to a homeless man at a freeway ramp near La Habra Heights.



Jonathan Waters, left, Merry Roper and Al Greeter chat at The Family's California home; the baby is another member's.

"We believe the Waco incident was a foretaste, a foretaste of the Great Tribulation," says Daniel Alexander, a follower of "Father David" Berg.



Richard, Waters and Alexander, sitting at their dining room table in La Habra Heights, talk about life in The Family.



With Roper is Daniel Alexander, a longtime member of the group, which Alexander describes as "evangelical fundamentalist, born-again" missionaries.

"Our motives have been and always remain witnessing to the Gospel," Francis says. "We used FFing to reach people we couldn't reach any other way."

It was during this period—The Family of Love stage—that the group had "far fewer common standards of conduct" than previously, its official history says. The group tightened its standards in the late 1980s "to ensure that all member communities provide a very wholesome environment for all, particularly the children." It also shortened its name to The Family.

Despite the changes, opponents do not have to reach very far back in the past for ammunition.

Critics like to cite a couple of publications from The Family of Love period, including a 1987 "Basic Training Handbook," which offers explicit advice on sex among prepubescent teens. There's also something called "My Little Fish" containing nude photographs of a young boy and an adult woman embracing.

Francis says the handbook contains "early guidelines" intended to prevent teenage pregnancies and to teach youths that sex is a gift from God. The handbook is "long outdated," he says. "At present, there's no authorized sexual practices between any teens under the age of 16."

As for "My Little Fish," he says it is a chapter out of a longer book on child care and is meant to get parents to discuss sex openly with their children.

Still, the critics persist.

These days, one of the most outspoken is Edward Priebe, a Canadian who helped edit group publications until he quit in 1990 after 19 years. He alleges that it was not unusual for adult members to have sexual relations with teenagers before 1986, when the leadership moved against this.

Priebe says he worked in 1986-88 in the Philippines, where top Family officials openly sympathized with right-wing military officers who tried to overthrow the government of Corazon Aquino. "What we were doing was supplying all the moral support, you know, 'God is with you,'" he says.

Francis denies both charges.

"There may have been genuine cases of child sexual abuse in The Family, but any place we have come across them, we have excommunicated the members." The group has no interest in political power, in the Philippines or elsewhere, he says.

At least one outside observer—James R. Lewis, a senior research associate at the Institute for the Study of American Religions in Santa Barbara, Calif.—also questions the charge of child sex abuse. After visiting the La Habra Heights commune, he said, "I just came away feeling if there ever was any abuse it wasn't condoned or promoted by the hierarchy. It was isolated."

The controversy with Priebe goes further. Last September, he entered The Family commune in Manila and left with numerous audio and videotapes from the group's archives. Francis says Priebe entered illegally and took material valued at \$750,000.

Priebe says he offered to hand the tapes back to The Family in return for either custody of or visiting rights to his two children, who are members of the group living in another Asian country. When The Family ignored his offer, he turned over copies of some of the tapes, which he says show very young girls dancing nude, to "police authorities all over the world."

Francis says at least 90 percent of the tapes Priebe removed were irreplaceable musical recordings. But "a handful, we're talking less than a dozen," featured nudity, "very tastefully done," he says. "There's nothing more erotic on them than you'd find on MTV today."

Opponents like Gordon and Priebe irritate members who have stayed with The Family. At the La Habra Heights house, Alexander, George and Spain say that many people have passed through The Family's ranks—up to 35,000 by their count—but only a handful are publicly antagonistic.

In this country, members say, The Family maintains perhaps 20 communal homes, including the one it rented two years ago here in La Habra Heights, an upper-middle-class neighborhood bordering politically conservative Orange County.

About 25 people live in the house here: middle-aged baby boomers, adolescents, pre-teen children, even an infant. They're a clean-cut bunch, friendly and courteous.

In the dining room, the older teenagers pull up chairs to talk about their beliefs with a visitor. They were born into The Family; it has guided their entire lives.

Lanky Jonathan Waters recalls how as a 3-year-old living in the Netherlands, he dressed in traditional Dutch clothing with wooden shoes to sing "Jesus Loves Me" on the streets while his father strummed along on a guitar.

Music is a big part of The Family's evangelism, but so is blunt talk about the coming end of human history.

Based on its reading of Revelation, the group believes the anti-Christ and the single world government will demand that everyone wear the "mark of the Beast" (the number 666). That may be a computer chip embedded under the skin, allowing the evil authorities to track people. Through its studio in Japan, The Family makes videotapes, including a sophisticated MTV-style video for teenagers called, "Look Out for 666."

One Saturday, just after a spaghetti dinner, adults and teenagers climb into a van to go out for a little street preaching. At a busy intersection not far from south-central Los Angeles, members approach strolling Mexican immigrants. The teenagers—fluent in Spanish after years in Latin American communes—buttonhole passersby, whom they ask to pray to Jesus for salvation.

They pass out colorful posters called "The Endtime News!," a comic book-style explanation of the coming apocalypse. The next morning, group members proudly announce that they won 38 persons to Christ.

Later, some members muse that proselytizing arouses the forces of evil, which leads to more persecution. Just look at how early Christians were attacked by the Romans, says Alexander. "We have a heritage: This is what it means to be a Christian. But great is your reward in Heaven. It fires us up to do more."



The Family

A Fellowship of Independent Christian Missionary Communities

14118 Whittier Blvd. Suite 116, Whittier, CA 90605
Phone: (310) 497-0175 Fax: (310) 694-6685

August 6, 1993

Mr. Don George
The Family
Suite 116
14118 Whittier Boulevard
Whittier, California 90605

Dear Mr. George:

WACO TX

Your July 3rd communication to the FBI has been received, and I want to thank you for providing us background information about your group.

With regard to your request for an investigation of the ~~Cult Awareness Network~~ (CAN), the FBI investigates violations of Federal law which fall within our investigative jurisdiction. We do not, however, infringe on the rights of groups to participate in activities protected by the First Amendment. If there is an indication that any group or member of a group has violated a law within the FBI's investigative authority, we would, of course, initiate an investigation. If you have information pointing to such a violation, please bring it to the attention of our local office located at 11000 Wilshire Boulevard, Los Angeles, California 90024.

The FBI became involved in the Waco situation because Federal officers were killed, a violation of Federal law that falls within our investigative jurisdiction. A principal FBI negotiator during the standoff with the Branch Davidians has advised that to his knowledge, the CAN did not contact the FBI about the Branch Davidians and it was not a driving force behind law enforcement's strategy in handling this siege.

I trust this information will be of assistance to you.

Sincerely yours,

E. Michael Kahoe
Section Chief
Violent Crimes and Major
Offenders Section
Criminal Investigative Division

SAC, Los Angeles - Enclosures
SAC, San Antonio - Enclosures
Recal 7/8/93 to [REDACTED]
Mr. Collingwood (Room 7240)
Mr. Kahoe (Room 5030)

OPCA, from SSRA [REDACTED]

63-HQ-1050305-620

[REDACTED] (Room 5042) - Enclosures
[REDACTED] (Room 5214) - Enclosures
[REDACTED] (Quantico) - Enclosures

63-HQ-1050305

(10)

SEE NOTE PAGE TWO

APPROVED

Director
Deputy
AD-Adm.
AD-Inv.

Adm. Serv.
Crim. Inv.
Ident.
Intell.
Lab.
Legal Coun.
Tech. Serv.
Training

Off. of EEOA
Off. of Liaison
Off. of Public
& Cong. Affs.
TOM Office
Telephone Rm.
Director's Office

Off. of EEOA
Off. of Liaison
Off. of Public
& Cong. Affs.
TOM Office
Telephone Rm.
Director's Office

MAILED 25

AUG 11 1993

Dep. Dir.
AD-Adm.
AD-Inv.
Asst. Dir.:
Adm. Serv.
Crim. Inv.
CJIS
Ident.
Info. Mgnt.
Insp.
Intell.
Lab.
Legal Coun.
Tech. Serv.
Training
Off. of EEOA
Off. of Liaison
Off. of Public
& Cong. Affs.
TOM Office
Telephone Rm.
Director's Office

MAIL ROOM

Mr. [REDACTED]

NOTE: SSA [REDACTED] TD, suspects that [REDACTED] group, THE FAMILY, may have been labeled as a cult by the CULT AWARENESS NETWORK (CAN), and this is what may have prompted him to write and seek an investigation of CAN. According to SSA [REDACTED] CAN is made up primarily of direct or indirect victims of cults, such as family and friends of cult members. They send out newsletters about groups they have labeled as cults and try to aid law enforcement and families of cult members and concerned citizens by providing information about various groups based on what they have learned from former members of said groups. While CAN has disavowed any participation in the kidnaping and deprogramming of cult members, some radical branch members have been known to do so. CAN has established its own criteria for labeling groups as cults, and those so labeled, such as the Church of Scientology and Lyndon LaRouche and his followers, have worked vigorously to avoid such classification by discrediting CAN through various publications, the media, letter-writing campaigns, and other methods. SSRA [REDACTED] Austin RA, advised that to his knowledge, CAN did not contact the command center during the siege in Waco, nor was it a driving force during the negotiations to peacefully end the standoff. This matter was also discussed with SSAs [REDACTED] Violent Crimes Unit, and [REDACTED] Domestic Terrorism Unit, CID.



9/10/83 310

Dear Mr. Louis Freeh

I am very disturbed that those responsible for the blatant violation of civil/constitutional rights and the murder of those 85 men, women and children in Waco, Texas have not been brought to trial. Why is this act not being investigated by an outside agency and charges being brought to bear? The Rodney King and Denny trials didn't take this long. I haven seen any evidence that warrants the deaths of 85 men, women and children as of yet.

What I am seeing is my Government using gestapo tactics to murder and violate U.S. citizens civil/constitutional rights. Also the agency responsible for those acts are investigating themselves. This is like having the fox guard the hen house.

Please use your office of trust to right this wrong committed against American citizens in the United States. I'm hopeful you will accomplish this request. Thank you.

Sincerely,

[Redacted signature]

b6
b7C

P.S. I have a suggestion for ending overcrowding in prisons through out the United States.

Contract out for housing of prisoners to our Foreign neighbors, ie: Mexico, Brazil and Colombia. This would do these three (3) things;

- #1 It would lower our prison population.
- #2 It would cost us less in tax dollars.
- #3 It would raise the standard of living for those who house these prisoners.

63 HQ-1050305-621

b6
b7C
To: Mr Louis Freeh
Office of the FBI
Washington, DC [Redacted]

ACK
1/15/94

[Redacted]

b6
b7C
6024 [Redacted]

January 18, 1994

310

136

[Handwritten signature]

[Redacted]

b6
b7c

Dear [Redacted]

Your recent letter to Director Freeh regarding the incident in ^{at} Waco has been referred to me for response.

The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians and made its reports available to the public. These reports fully explain the FBI's involvement in the matter. You may purchase the set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, from the Superintendent of Documents, Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C. 20402-9325, and refer to stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3. You may also review them at any library that receives federal publications.

I cannot comment further on the matter because of the pending criminal cases against members of the Branch Davidian group, but I believe that the report will answer most of your questions. Perhaps when all of the facts are known, you may not think so harshly of us. We do, indeed, strive to maintain the trust and confidence of the American public, as our success in fulfilling our mission depends upon the support and cooperation of the people we serve.

You may wish to make your suggestion about prison overcrowding known to the Bureau of Prisons, 320 First Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20534.

63-HQ-1050305-622

Sincerely yours,

BI 777K [Redacted] b6
b7c
Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

✓ - Mr. Collingwood (Room 7240)
63-0-1050305

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

[Redacted]

MAILED 33
JAN 24 1994

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.: _____
- Adm. Servs. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- CJIS _____
- Info. Mgmt. _____
- Insp. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Servs. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- & Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- & Cong. Affs. _____
- TQM Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

MAILROOM ☒

b6
b7c [REDACTED] 310
16
SEPT. 21, 1993
nrk
81

MR. LOUIS FREEH
DIRECTOR, FBI
10th ST. AT PENN. AVE., NW
WASH., D.C. 20535

DEAR DIRECTOR FREEH:

RE: CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

Waco TX
ON MARCH 11, 1993, I SENT A LETTER AND SEVERAL DOCUMENTS TO PRES. CLINTON, WITH A REQUEST THAT THEY BE FORWARDED TO THE PROPER AGENCY(IES), WHICH I ASSUMED WOULD BE THE FBI.

I AM ENCLOSING COPIES OF ALL THE MAILINGS I HAVE RECEIVED FROM SCIEN-
TOLOGISTS AND/OR THEIR AGENTS SENT TO ME AT MY HOME ADDRESS SINCE DEC.
1992. AND A COPY OF MY LETTER TO THE STATE BAR ASS'n. OF NEW YORK, WHICH
IS SELF-EXPLANATORY. THE SCIENTOLOGISTS GOOFED AND PUT ME ON THEIR LIST
AS [REDACTED] ATTORNEY BACUS OF NEW YORK ADDRESSED HIS LETTER TO
[REDACTED] WHICH SHOWS A DEFINITE CONNECTION BETWEEN HIM AND SCIEN-
TOLOGY. b6
b7c

ALSO ENCLOSED IS A COPY OF A LETTER FROM ANDREW BAGLEY. JUST ANOTHER ONE
OF HIS LITTLE ATTEMPTS TO INTIMIDATE. HOWEVER, HIS LAST SENTENCE DID MAKE
ME WONDER IF SCIENTOLOGY HAD INFILTRATED THE FBI AGAIN. PLEASE NOTE THE
SEVERAL REFERENCES TO THE FBI. I HOPE YOU REALIZE THAT THESE ARE NOT
HARMLESS FANATICS. ANYONE, WHO CAN CONVINCE A PERSON TO BELIEVE IN ABSURD-
ITIES CAN CONVINCE THAT PERSON TO DO INJUSTICES.

SINCERELY,
[REDACTED] b6
b7c
63-HQ-1050305-623
ack
2/3/94
b6
b7c
[REDACTED]

COPY TO: JANET RENO. JUSTICE DEPT.

[REDACTED]
SEPT. 21, 1993

b6
b7c

STATE BAR ASSOCIATION OF N. Y.
1ST JUDICIAL DEPT. - DEPART. DISCIPLINARY COM.
41 MADISON AVE. - 39TH FLOOR
N.Y., N.Y. 10010

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN: RE: ATTORNEY ANDREW P. BACUS AND OTHER
ATTORNEYS CONNECTED WITH CHURCH OF SCI.

MANY AMERICANS ARE DISSATISFIED WITH THE AMERICAN JUDICIAL SYSTEM. DUE TO THE UNETHICAL PRACTICES OF A FEW LAWYERS, SOME AMERICANS CONSIDER ALL LAWYERS TO BE CROOKS. I HOPE THAT YOU AGREE THAT THIS SITUATION SHOULD BE REMEDIED AND THAT OUR JUDICIAL SYSTEM SHOULD NOT BE MISUSED AND ABUSED BY ANY INDIVIDUAL OR GROUP TO FURTHER HIS/ITS UNETHICAL GOALS.

IN 1991, I DISCOVERED THAT THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY HAD BEEN IN OKLAHOMA FOR TWO YEARS TRYING TO GET ITS DRUG TREATMENT FRONT GROUP, NARCONON, ESTABLISHED ON AN INDIAN RESERVATION. HAVING FOLLOWED THE ANTICS OF THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY FOR NEARLY TWO DECADES, I WAS WELL AWARE OF WHAT THE OUTCOME MIGHT BE. THROUGH THE USE OF DECEPTION, INTIMIDATION, "ATTACKS" AND ABUSE AND MISUSE OF THE JUDICIAL SYSTEM, OKLAHOMA WAS SUED INTO SUBMISSION AND INTO LICENSING AN UNSAFE, INEFFECTIVE DRUG TREATMENT FACILITY AND THE RELIGIOUS BELIEFS OF THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY. MY STATE DID NOT LOSE. OKLAHOMA GAVE UP. THE "CHURCH" HAD THE TIME AND MONEY TO HIRE LAWYERS AND SPEND YEARS IN COURT. OKLAHOMA DID NOT.

IN DECEMBER 1991, I JOINED THE CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, AND IN NOVEMBER, 1992, I ATTENDED ITS NATIONAL CONVENTION IN LOS ANGELES, WHERE THE CONFERENCE ATTENDEES WERE SUBJECTED TO NUMEROUS HARRASSMENTS BY SCIENTOLOGISTS TO INTERFERE WITH OUR FREEDOM OF ASSEMBLY AND SPEECH AND TO INTIMIDATE US INTO ABANDONING CAN. SINCE DECEMBER, 1992, WE HAVE RECEIVED NUMEROUS MAILINGS. FILLED WITH LITTLE TRUTH AND MUCH PROPAGANDA, SENT TO OUR HOME ADDRESSES. I HAVE ENCLOSED THE LAST FOUR, SO YOU CAN SEE THE FLAVOR AND INTENT OF THESE MAILINGS.

PLEASE NOTE THE LATEST ONE, FROM N. Y. ATTORNEY ANDREW P. BACUS, WHO APPEARS TO BE A LAWYER FOR THE UNIFICATION CHURCH (MOONIES). MR. BACUS HAS SENT A COPY OF HIS LETTER TO A FELLOW LAWYER, HERBERT ROSEDALE, TO HUNDREDS OF PEOPLE, MR. ROSEDALE'S EMPLOYERS, AND THE FBI. I HAVE NEVER HAD THE PRIVILEGE OF MEETING MR. ROSEDALE, BUT I UNDERSTAND HE IS AN HONEST, ETHICAL LAWYER, AND VERY COURAGEOUS MAN WHO HAS SPOKEN OUT ABOUT THE ABUSES OF SUCH GROUPS AS SCIENTOLOGY AND THE MOONIES, AND MANY LAWYERS ADMIRE HIM. MR. BACUS' ACTIONS ARE CLEARLY AN ATTEMPT TO SLANDER MR. ROSEDALE, AND DISCREDIT HIM IN THE EYES OF HIS LAW FIRM, THE FBI AND "OTHERS". SINCE I AM ONE OF THOSE OTHERS, I WISH TO BRING TO YOUR ATTENTION, THE HIGHLY UNETHICAL ACTIONS OF MR. BACUS AND ANY OTHER ATTORNEY, WHO MAY BE DOING UNETHICAL THINGS FOR THEIR CLIENTS, THE CHURCHES OF SCIENTOLOGY AND THE MOONIES. ABOUT FORTY-EIGHT LAWSUITS HAVE BEEN FILED BY SCIENTOLOGISTS OR THEIR AGENTS TO DESTROY AND BANKRUPT THE CULT AWARENESS NETWORK. MOST HAVE ALREADY BEEN DISMISSED. ONE RECENT DISMISSAL WAS REQUESTED BY A HARE KRISNA NAMED NORDQUIST, WHO KICKED OUT THE SCIENTOLOGY HIRED LAWYER AND STATED: "THE LAWSUIT IS WITHOUT FOUNDATION IN FACT AND WAS INSTIGATED BY THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY".

SINCERELY, [REDACTED]

COPIES TO: JANET RENO/JUSTICE DEPT.
LOUIS FREEH, F.B.I.
CALIF. BAR ASS'N.
ILL. ATT'Y REGISTRY
PARKER, CHAPIN, FLATTAU, & KIMPL

ENCLOSURES: [REDACTED]

b6
b7c



LEGAL

Nordquist withdraws suit against CAN

Claims Scientology instigated it

Johnathan L. Nordquist, a Hare Krishna devotee, has withdrawn a multi-million dollar lawsuit against CAN.

Nordquist had filed the suit, alleging fraud, deception and conspiracy, against CAN, its executive director, Cynthia Kisser, Reginald Alev, Chicago police officer Mitch Zerwin, Larry Zilliox, and Mary Krone. The suit was filed in 1992 in the Circuit Court of Cook County, Illinois, and was amended twice.

Judge Odas Nicholson of the circuit court ordered the second amended complaint dismissed with prejudice after Nordquist appeared before Judge

Nicholson stating that he was representing himself in the litigation, that he was no longer represented by attorney John Thomas Moran. Moran has represented Scientologists in at least a half dozen unsuccessful lawsuits against CAN. Nordquist specifically stated that he wished the case dismissed with prejudice with the understanding that he would not be able to refile it once his emergency motion was granted.

In his motion, Nordquist stated, "The lawsuit is without foundation in fact and was instigated by the Church of Scientology." ♦

California Supreme Court refuses Scientologist's petition.

Scientologist Phillip Hart has been unsuccessful in his petition to the California Supreme Court asking that a published opinion unfavorable to his case against CAN be "depublished."

Phillip Hart has a religious discrimination suit pending in the Superior Court of the County of Los Angeles against CAN's Los Angeles affiliate, Cynthia Kisser, and Priscilla Coates.

Hart had sought, and been denied, a preliminary injunction that would have forced CAN/Los Angeles to admit Hart as a member of the CAN affiliate while his case was pending. He then appealed the denial to the Second Appellate District Court in California, and his appeal was denied there.

The appellate court decision was published in February, becoming case law in the State of California by virtue of the publication.

The published opinion stated Hart "...had failed to identify any state interest, let alone one which is sufficiently countervailing or compelling, as to justify the infringements on the constitutional rights of CAN-LA which would occur" if California's civil rights law, the Unruh Act, applied in the Hart case.

The appellate court ruling in the Hart case may adversely affect many other Scientologists' religious discrimination cases they have pending in California against CAN or its affiliates.

The petition by Hart to the California Supreme Court was presented by Hart's attorneys Randall Spencer of Bowles and Moxon, and Lawrence Heller of Turner, Gerstenfeld, Wilk, Tigerman, Heller and Young. CAN's response was prepared by Daniel A. Leipold and Monique McKee of Hagenbaugh and Murphy. ♦

CAN needs your support

Scientologists continue to sue CAN, causing legal costs to remain high. Yet because of the cult stand-off in Texas, CAN is receiving more requests for information than ever before, increasing our monthly costs.

We are now reaching thousands of people every month with educational information.

Send your contribution today to:

Cult Awareness Network
2421 West Pratt Blvd.
Suite 1173
Chicago, Illinois 60645

Law Offices of
ANDREW P. BACUS

ATTORNEY AT LAW

18 EAST 41ST STREET, SUITE 950
NEW YORK, NEW YORK 10017
TEL (212) 889-7526
FAX (212) 889-7519

September 7, 1993

Rec'd
9.13.93

Dear Sir or Madam,

I have enclosed a copy of my letter of August 12, 1993 addressed to Mr. Herbert Rosedale, the President of the American Family Foundation and long-time associate of the Cult Awareness Network. I feel that much of the information contained in this letter is of great interest to you and I hope that you will give it your consideration.

Thank you.

Very truly yours,


Andrew P. Bacus

APB/jq

Law Offices of
ANDREW P. BACUS

ATTORNEY AT LAW

18 EAST 41ST STREET, SUITE 950
NEW YORK, NEW YORK 10017
TEL (212) 889-7526
FAX (212) 889-7519

August 12, 1993

Herbert L. Rosedale
Parker, Chapin, Flattau & Klimpl
1211 Avenue of the Americas
New York, NY 10036

Dear Mr. Rosedale,

I am in receipt of your recent letter. I have to admit, my last letter to you was more frank and direct than usual. You'll have to excuse me for growing tired of your cynical and uncalled for attacks on minority religious groups. In light of your long time involvement with the American Family Foundation (AFF) and Cult Awareness Network (CAN), organizations whose activities have been condemned by civil libertarians, established religious leaders, mental health professionals and law enforcement agencies, you have no standing to accuse anyone of illegal or unethical conduct.

Your challenge to produce the names of 100 persons who have been kidnapped by AFF/CAN cohorts is incomprehensible. Are you serious? Have you ever heard of Ted Patrick? (In case you haven't, I have enclosed a picture of you and he together at a 1989 CAN conference.) He's the founder of the Cult Awareness Network. In his book he admits to hundreds of kidnapping and deprogramming attempts.

In addition, Galen Kelly, the former security director of CAN, admitted on the stand during his recent criminal trial that he had participated in approximately 40 kidnappings. (Though, according to his sworn testimony way back in 1981, he admitted to having participated in over 150 deprogrammings.) It surprises me that you *now* deny he is a "good friend" of yours in light of the fact that through the years you have provided pro bono legal advice to him and have regularly interacted with him during the numerous conferences you both have participated in together. Perhaps it now behooves you to attempt to distance yourself from Mr. Kelly considering the fact that he faces a possible life term for kidnapping a woman in Virginia whose choice of lifestyle he disagreed with.

Mr. Denis Whelen, another kidnapper who has been arrested several times, has acknowledged having participated in numerous deprogrammings. That's just three kidnapper/deprogrammers affiliated with AFF/CAN and we are already up into the hundreds. If we factor in Steve Hassan, Mark Bloxson, Bob Brandyberry, Michael Lisman, Rick Ross, Joe Alexander, David Clark (Member

of AFF Board of Advisors), Daphne Greene (Former AFF President), Ken Conner, etc. we may make four figures.

Believe me, your decision to no longer look to me as a contact at the Unification Church concerns me not. As I indicated in my prior letter, several of the parents who you have "advised", have attempted to kidnap their children. Let's take a look through my Herbert Rosedale file and examine the recent inquiries (or references) you have made:

Lone Gade - You sent me a letter *apparently* at the request of the parents of Lone Gade. In your letter you made a number of accusations indicating that the Unification Church was involved in interfering with the relationship between Ms. Gade and her parents. You indicated that the Unification Church was involved in some type of illegal conduct concerning Ms. Gade. Your letter was carbon copied to Mr. Anders Blichfeldt who, according to the Danish Consulate, is an official with a group in Denmark called "The Dialogue Center". The Dialogue Center has been known to urge parents to kidnap and "deprogram" their adult children. Since you carbon copied your letter to him I can only assume that you have been in communication with Mr. Blichfeldt and are aware that he and/or his organization have advocated actions which are illegal in the United States. You must also know that kidnapping their adult daughter has been suggested to the Gades.

Nathanial Noriel - I was contacted by Mrs. Virginia Noriel who said she was referred to me by you. She asked if I could help her establish better communication with her son, a member of the Unification Church. I helped set up a meeting between Nathanial and his mother, and between Nathanial and the Philippines Consulate. I encouraged Nathanial to trust his parents. Three months later, Nathanial was kidnapped, and according to his mother, was chained to a chair at his home in the Philippines.

Vuk Andrejevic - Vuk was the victim of a kidnapping attempt by three Serbian thugs who brazenly attempted to kidnap him out the front door of the Unification Church Headquarters in Manhattan, a few blocks from your office. Vuk's father had apparently paid an initial fee of \$3,000 to Galen Kelly to assist in the kidnapping, however, prior to the kidnapping Kelly was arrested and charged in connection with the DuPont kidnapping attempt. Following the violent attempt to kidnap Vuk, he was arrested by the Immigration Service. [Vuk was arrested by the INS for a technical violation of his immigration status due to the fact that he had been denied access to his passport by his assailants.] I have learned from the Department of Justice that a few days later you sent at least two letters to the Justice Department requesting

information about Vuk's case. Tell me, did you first become involved with this matter before or after the attempt to kidnap Vuk?

Peter Masner - Mr. Masner was the victim of a kidnapping attempt shamelessly glorified in the November 1989 edition of the *Cult Observer*, a publication of the American Family Foundation (see attached). Sometime after the ill-fated kidnapping attempt, you contacted the HSA-UWC legal affairs office seeking to restore communication between Peter and his parents.

Barbara Zingg - You requested my help in improving the relationship between Ms. Barbara Zingg and her parents. The Zinggs were referred to you by an organization in Switzerland known as SADK. SADK is a radical organization which has openly advocated kidnapping.

Do you detect a pattern there, Herbert? While it may be that you have been just an unwitting participant in your clients' illegal activities, it is equally possible, given the high percentage of these clients who enlist the aid of kidnappers, that you are a co-conspirator. In any event, I think it is clear that you are not going out of your way to advise parents against the "deprogramming option". Your speech at a recent CAN conference, attended by an associate of mine, wherein you affirmed the moral legitimacy of kidnapping, confirms that.

It appalls me you have no qualms at all about offering your professional opinion as a "cult expert" accusing minority religions of employing the practice of "mind control" (when, as you know, that theory has been rejected by the federal courts and the established religious and scientific communities), yet you have no problem with people who, far from using mere "mind control", will "physically control" someone and keep them locked up until they have recanted their beliefs. This practice, referred to by its highly paid practitioners as "deprogramming" (but known by criminal prosecutors as kidnapping), is a total denunciation of a person's most fundamental rights. Its hard to believe that such a thing can occur in America, but as you are well aware, it does. You not only know about the violent kidnapping of members of religious groups, you know the kidnappers and unashamedly participate together with them in conferences and "educational" programs. You belong to the same "country club" as the kidnappers and it apparently doesn't bother you. Do you publicly condemn the practice of kidnapping? No. Do you work with authorities to expose known kidnappers? No. Do you tell CAN organizers that you will not participate in any conference to which deprogrammers are admitted? No. That's not part of your agenda.

From your prior correspondence I know that you object to my linking AFF/CAN together. But AFF and CAN have for years worked together, employing common tactics to reach common goals. AFF and CAN share literature and other publications. They sponsor conferences together. Mailing lists are shared. There

are common funding sources. You, President of AFF, have participated, usually as a featured speaker, in a number of CAN conferences. In fact numerous directors and advisors of AFF have, over the years, been featured speakers at CAN conferences. AFF's own literature announcing your appointment as President of AFF states, "Mr. Rosedale has been, and will continue to be, an active advisor and resource for the Cult Awareness Network...*He will also continue to be a bridge between [CAN] and AFF as we pursue our common purpose.*" (emphasis mine). There are, therefore, objective reasons for my alleging that AFF and CAN are birds of the same feather. Wouldn't you agree?

However, while you are objecting to my linking of AFF and CAN together, you, and other members of AFF/CAN, routinely link thousands of diverse religious groups, political groups, support groups, diet groups, etc. together under the common tag, "dangerous cults". You cite the actions of one group, Jim Jones' People's Temple, as *prima facie* evidence that all groups designated as "dangerous cults" are potential mass suicide victims. That is the hallmark of bigotry. It identifies a fault or undesirable trait of a small number of people and attributes that fault, through the application of irrational generalizations, to condemn whole segments of society. Thus Jews are said to be greedy. Blacks are said to be lazy. And members of minority or unpopular religious groups are said to be "brainwashed".

You simply make no effort at all to be honest and fair in your "education" of the public concerning "dangerous cults". Education is not the same as propaganda. Education requires the providing of objective information, including the other side of the story. That you and your organization will tell inquiring parents all about how the group that their child has joined employs deception and mind control. However, you never provide them with materials or information that run counter to that position. Furthermore, according to former kidnapper/deprogrammer Mark Bloxson, CAN routinely refers parents to kidnappers who, for the right price, will "liberate" their adult children from the clutches of the "dangerous cult".

The theory of mind control has been rejected by the overwhelming majority of practicing psychologists, psychiatrists and sociologists. Courts have routinely rejected the testimony of so called "mind control experts" as not being credible. (The situation has gotten so bad for Dr.'s Singer and Ofshee, the two leading proponents of the mind control theory, that they have filed a RICO action against the American Psychological Association and the American Sociological Association in order to regain their credibility.) Do you tell parents that the "mind control theory" has been rejected by the courts and the overwhelming majority of mental health professionals? No, you do not. You identify each of those religious groups you disdain as "cults", and accuse these groups of not providing their would be adherents with the full story so that they can make an informed decision about joining the group. But your organization is guilty of doing exactly what you accuse these groups of doing.

As for your assertion that my statement concerning AFF being linked to illegal kidnapping activities is false and libelous, I hereby reaffirm that statement and believe it to be true. Though I do appreciate the fact that your letter to me was prepared with the intent to carbon copy it to the Counsel General of Denmark and that you had to issue the obligatory general denials and blustery threats to save face.

As you know, I was a resident caretaker at the Unification Church owned property in Mt. Kisco. I had the experience of having to pick up the trash thrown on the front lawn of the property on numerous occasions. I replaced stained glass windows that were broken by vandals. I picked up the beautiful statue of St. Regis that had adorned the property before vandals smashed it on the road. I scrubbed derogatory words (e.g. Moonie, Nazi, and others) off walls while passersby shouted hateful epithets from their cars. I wiped the tears from my children's faces after their 8 year old school friends ridiculed them for being "brainwashed". I have experienced first hand the result of your hateful rhetoric. I am tired of it.

Very truly yours,


Andrew P. Bacus

cc: Federal Bureau of Investigation
Mark Abramowitz, Managing Partner, Parker, Chapin, Flattau & Klimpl
Others...

Law Offices of
ANDREW P. BACUS
18 EAST 41ST STREET, SUITE 950
NEW YORK, NEW YORK 10017

76
99

Rec
1-7-93

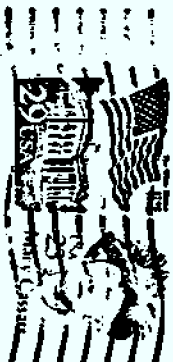


L.A. CA.
9006A
1-4-93



Handwritten barcode-like markings.

Handwritten barcode-like markings.



76
99

Rec.
9-13-93

MEMBERSHIP NEWS

EDUCATING THE GENERAL PUBLIC AS TO RELIGIOUS RIGHTS, FREEDOMS AND RESPONSIBILITIES

August 1993

Judge Finds Singer and Ofshe's Suit Against APA Groundless

Rec. 93
9-9-93

The United States District Court for the Southern District of New York has dismissed Margaret Singer's suit alleging a conspiracy by the American Psychological Association (APA) to destroy her reputation. Singer and her colleague,



Margaret Singer: her theories are used by deprogrammers to justify kidnapping and brutalization of religious believers, including verbal, physical and even sexual abuse.

sociologist Richard Ofshe, had sued the APA, the American Sociological Association (ASA) and 13 individual scholars and lawyers under the Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act (RICO). Their suit charged that the two organizations and 13 individuals had conspired to ruin their credibility as "expert witnesses" in lawsuits concerning new religious movements.

In dismissing Singer and Ofshe's complaint, Judge Lawrence M. McKenna found that "the Amended Complaint in the present case simply cannot sustain a RICO claim... no 'pattern' of racketeering activity can be discerned from the

acts alleged...."

The Court ruled "That various defendants had strong opinions as to the scientific invalidity of plaintiffs' theories and chose to express their views to others over the telephone and through the mails and to several courts does not transform those acts into a fraud constituting a RICO conspiracy... the Amended Complaint is dismissed."

In May 1987, the American Psychological Association rejected a report on new religious movements written by a task force chaired by Singer. The APA wrote that "In general, the report lacks the scientific rigor and evenhanded critical approach needed for APA imprimatur."

Singer's failure to gain acceptance for her ideas among the scientific community has been paralleled by growing recognition by the courts of the lack of scientific basis for her theories.

Federal Judge Barred Singer

In 1990, in *United States vs Fishman*, Singer sought to testify that Steven Fishman, who was charged with fraud amounting to \$800,000, had committed his crimes because of the influence of a new religious group with which he had had a brief involvement. Singer, however, must have known this was impossible, because, as the government prosecutor pointed out, "the defendant [Fishman] not only was engaged in this conduct before he joined the Church; using coconspirators who were nonmembers of the Church; he also engaged in conduct after indictment designed to falsely incriminate the Church." The prosecutor noted that "with the proceeds of these offenses, the defendant purchased cars, a Florida condominium, and maintained property in North Carolina."

Federal Judge D. Lowell Jensen then reviewed in detail the history of Singer's "expert witness" status and barred her from testifying in the Fishman case because her views were not generally accepted within the scientific community both as to merit and to methodology: "The evidence before the court... shows that neither the APA [American Psychological Association] nor the ASA [American Sociological Association] has endorsed the views of Dr. Singer and Dr. Ofshe on thought reform. The APA found that Dr. Singer's report lacked scientific merit and that studies supporting its findings lack methodological rigor." Fishman was found guilty and sent to jail.

"The evidence before the court... shows that neither the APA [American Psychological Association] nor the ASA [American Sociological Association] has endorsed the views of Dr. Singer and Dr. Ofshe on thought reform."

— Judge D. Lowell Jensen

Singer and Ofshe alleged in their complaint that Judge Jensen's ruling served to discredit them and impaired their careers. However, Judge McKenna rejected this claim as "absurd" and dismissed their contention that the judge had been duped by the defendants. He noted that Jensen's conclusions "resulted from a full adversarial evidentiary hearing and briefing."

In 1989, in the case of Robin George

vs. International Society for Krishna Consciousness, the Fourth Appellate District Court of Appeal of California went so far as to state that Singer's testimony was no more than an attempt to bolster a civil litigant's argument to collect damages. The Court found that "... Robin's brainwashing theory of false imprisonment is no more than an attempt to premise tort liability on religious practices the Georges find objectionable. Such a result is simply inconsistent with the First Amendment."

In 1991, the United States District Court for the District of Columbia refused to allow Singer to testify, again citing the lack of acceptance of her ideas by the scientific community.

Singer to be CAN's Keynote Speaker

The "brainwashing" theories of Margaret Thaler Singer are used by the Cult Awareness Network (CAN) and the American Family Foundation (AFF) to provide "scientific" justification for these organizations' persecution of new religious movements. Singer is the recipient of CAN's Leo J. Ryan award and is to be the keynote speaker at its annual conference in November 1993. Perhaps more than any other psychiatrist or psychologist, Singer's theories provide the foundation upon which CAN's anti-religion stance is built. In addition, hired thugs called deprogrammers use Singer's theories as the justification for kidnapping religious believers and holding them against their will for days on end, often depriving them of food and sleep and abusing them physically, verbally and even sexually.

Prior to its rejection of Singer's task force report, the APA had already endorsed a position refuting Singer's "coercive persuasion" theory in an amicus brief before the California Supreme Court in *Molko v. Holy Spirit Association* (the Unification Church).

The foreword to the amicus brief forecast the APA's repudiation of Singer's task force report: "But APA believes that this commitment to advancing the appropriate use of psychological testimony in the courts carries with it a concomitant duty to be vigilant against those who would use purportedly expert testimony lacking scientific and methodological rigor." ▽

Rick Ross Charged with Unlawful Imprisonment

Rick Ross, self-proclaimed "cult expert" and ATF advisor in the Waco flap, was denied a public defender in a "deprogramming" case and ordered to return to court in late September, with his trial expected to start in October.

Ross and his accomplices, Mark Workman and Charles Simpson, were denied public defenders because their incomes are too high, said Judge Gordon Godfrey



Rick Ross

in Superior Court in Grays Harbor County, Washington. The men were charged last month with the unlawful imprisonment of a teenage boy in 1991. Unlawful imprisonment, a felony, carries a maximum penalty of 5 years in prison. The charges against the three were the most recent in a string of legal actions brought against deprogrammers by law enforcement officials.

According to police reports, Ross, of Phoenix, Arizona, and his accomplices violently abducted Jason Scott, then 18 years old, from the Seattle suburb of Kirkland on January 18, 1991, handcuffed and gagged him and drove him to Ocean Shores and held him prisoner to "deprogram" him from his Church.

During the abduction, according to a

police report, the victim was bound and gagged with duct tape and handcuffed so tightly his wrists became bruised and swollen, and an ankle restraint was attached to him so he could not walk.

Scott stated that Ross "ridiculed me about my Church ... my pastor, our worship ... the Bible, our salvation, our baptism ... me and my self worth. He degraded me ... and tore apart everything that I was and stood for."

Scott escaped after five days and called police from a pay phone. In his statement to Ocean Shores police, he told of being threatened by Ross, who said, "If you give me any trouble I'll cuff you to the bed frame." Scott said that for four days he did not leave the room where he was imprisoned.

Ross a Convicted Embezzler

Ross has an arrest record stretching back to 1975, when he was convicted of grand theft embezzlement for stealing \$100,000 worth of diamonds from a Phoenix department store. He was on probation at the time for an attempted break-in, and he went to jail.

At his sentencing, his own attorney pointed out Ross's "record of anti-social, criminal conduct, and even his earlier failure at probation" and cited his "clear background of serious psychological and emotional problems," which were detailed in the public court documents.

Several years later, Ross emerged as a Cult Awareness Network ("CAN") deprogrammer and became a favorite of CAN executive director Cynthia Kissner, who publicly praised him. CAN is currently under scrutiny by the FBI and federal prosecutors, stemming from the conviction and jailing in May of another of its deprogrammers, Galen G. Kelly, for the May 1992 kidnapping of a Washington, D.C., woman. Kelly also stood trial in December 1992 for conspiracy to kidnap an heir to the DuPont fortune, which occurred while he was on retainer to the Cult Awareness Network. ▽

Jerry and Hana Whitfield Organized Theft of Church Documents

CAN deprogrammers Jerry and Hana Whitfield organized the theft of internal documents from the Church of Scientology to give to anti-Church litigants, according to an affidavit filed in the United States District Court for the Central District of California.

The Whitfields have a sordid history. Hana left her home in South Africa subsequent to a scandal involving her family in 1964. It was later found that she had been a party to a plot to kill her father.

Whitfield admitted that she had lured her father to a hotel room where she intended to carry out the murder using a knife or blunt instrument. She got as far as raising the weapon to strike him from behind, but was unable to go through with it.

Her father was later stabbed and battered to death. Her brother confessed and was convicted; however, subsequent evidence points to a possible conspiracy in the murder and the authorities in Port Elizabeth are looking into the case.

Hana fled the country shortly after the murder, changing her last name from Strnad to Strachan to avoid the widespread press over the family scandal.

Although neither Jerry nor Hana is licensed in California to provide any sort of counseling, CAN's executive director Cynthia Kissner admits that CAN has referred people to the Whitfields for deprogramming purposes — for which Jerry and Hana charge \$1,500 a day.

Curtis Harmon, who for a short period executed secretarial duties for the Church of Scientology Western United States in Los Angeles, relates in an affidavit of March 14, 1993 that at the behest of the Whitfields, he stole an extensive amount of Church material which the Whitfields told him would be used to assist attackers of Scientology.

When challenged about the theft during a June 1993 deposition, Hana Whitfield admitted that she had been present when the documents were stolen by Harmon, had reviewed them for possible uses, and had later obtained them from Harmon

through the mails. Jerry Whitfield also admitted to having received them.

Several individuals have suffered as a result of the Whitfields' attempts to destroy religious convictions and familial



Jerry Whitfield

relations.

• D. H. stated that the end result of their attempted deprogramming of him was "a great deal of upset, emotional

"I am still attempting to resolve the severe emotional distress caused to my parents by Jerry and Hana Whitfield, and restore our relationship."

— Declaration filed with Los Angeles District Attorney's Office Consumer Fraud Division.

distress and broken relationships which I am still working to repair".

• R. F. stated that stress caused in the family by the Whitfields attempt to "de-program" him was so severe that as a result his mother ended up in hospital.

• According to S.R., the Whitfields' "counseling" of his wife brought about the destruction of his marriage and family.

• M.H. stated in a declaration filed with the Los Angeles District Attorney's Office Consumer Fraud Division, "I am still attempting to resolve the severe emotional distress caused to my parents by Jerry and Hana Whitfield, and restore our relationship. I cannot describe in words the nearly irreparable harm caused to our relationship by these people."

• W.T. stated that Hana's "counseling" of his wife resulted in their proceeding with a divorce.

• Hana and Jerry nearly destroyed K.H.'s relationship with his family. He had been improving a previously rocky relationship with his father when the Whitfields intervened.

Hana Whitfield has received psychiatric counseling. In an article in the *Psychiatric Times* in June 1991, she stated that she had suffered from depression and "suicidal ideation" since 1976 and had been taking Eli Lilly's controversial psychiatric drug Prozac, notorious for the violent and even suicidal impulses it can generate in users. ◻

Religious Expert Blames CAN for Inflaming Waco Tragedy

In an editorial in the *Journal of Church and State*, religious expert Professor James E. Wood, Jr., points to the malignant influence on events at the Branch Davidian compound at Waco of the Cult Awareness Network. Professor Wood, of the J.M. Dawson Institute of Church-State Studies at Baylor University, highlights the contradictions in the reasons given by the government to justify the armored assault against the Davidians on April 19, 1993, resulting in the deaths of over 80 people including many children.

• A powerful chemical which had been banned for military use was used against young children.

• In the first few hours of the raid, Davidian leader David Koresh was recorded making a phone call to the ATF in which he said, "It would have been better

if you had just called me up or talked to me. Then you all could have come in and done your work."

- The government cited child abuse as a reason for conducting the raid, yet the Texas Department of Regulatory Services investigated child abuse charges for nine weeks and found no evidence to bear them out.

- None of the Branch Davidians had been charged with any crime.

Professor Wood noted that "Government agencies would do well not to rely, as they did in the case of Branch Davidians, on so-called 'cult' experts and deprogrammers whose one purpose is to discredit the religious claims of nonconventional and unpopular religious groups and thereby promote intolerance and discrimination toward them. The repeated references in the press and the media at large to members of the Cult Awareness network (CAN) as 'experts' was misleading and unfortunate. The fact is that members of the Cult Awareness Network have a history of persecution of members of groups they deem to be 'cults.'" △

CAN Kidnappers Face Trial

New Jersey residents Joy and Carmine DeSanctis, hired by CAN deprogrammers, will appear before judge and jury in Boise, Idaho on September 20, 1993, in connection with their alleged participation in the brutal kidnapping of Laverne Collins two years ago.

Court records show that Ms. Collins was kidnapped by a man posing as a pizza delivery man. He grabbed her screaming and yelling from her home and dragged her to a waiting van, while her two children looked on in horror.

Collins was then held for several days while attempts were made to break her religious faith. They failed.

The DeSanctis' arrests are among a recent wave of criminal cases brought, over the last year and a half, against at least 11 Cult Awareness Network affiliated deprogrammers across the country. Several other cases are under investigation by district attorney offices and the FBI.

Glenn Barton: "Why I am Suing CAN"

CAN Reform member Glenn Barton, who has a \$1.15 million suit pending against CAN National and its executive director, Cynthia Kisser, has responded to complaints by Kisser in the July 29, 1993 edition of the *Barrington Courier-Review* that litigation against CAN is driving the organization into extinction.

"... if Scientologists continue to bring suits unabated, we will have to cease functioning," Kisser was quoted as saying. "... I don't see any likelihood of any other organization replacing us soon."

Kisser stated that CAN has paid out more than \$250,000 to cover legal fees associated with the suits, but she declined to specify how much of that was covered by insurance.

In a letter to the newspaper, Barton, whose suit alleges fraud and deceit and intentional infliction of emotional distress, responded that "Kisser wants to know why members of the Church of Scientology are suing her and her organization. Perhaps my own experience will serve as an example.

"Last fall I joined CAN and paid to attend the conference in Los Angeles in November. When I arrived at the registration table to sign in, I was told that I was not going to be allowed to attend. When I inquired why I was being excluded, I was given NO reason or legal basis for my public rejection. In fact, Kisser refused to even speak to me about this affront, despite my remaining at the registration table for one and one-half hours in an attempt to find someone who could explain the brazen discrimination to which I was being subjected.

"The crowning humiliation came when I was informed that, should I attempt to enter the conference area, I would be arrested.

"I remained at the conference hotel for the full four days of the convention in an attempt to find someone within the organization who would put to rights this gross injustice. Sadly, no one was found who could or would help me. This included CAN president Patricia Ryan, who walked off without any attempt to help after I approached her with my problem."

The California Civil Code mandates that "no business establishment of any kind whatsoever shall discriminate against, boycott or blacklist, refuse to buy from, sell to, or trade with any person in this state because of the race, creed, religion, color, national origin...." According to Barton's suit, in February 1992 Kisser's attorney had assured the Los Angeles Superior Court that CAN would not discriminate against anyone because of their religious beliefs and would open up its membership to persons of all religious denominations.

Shortly prior to CAN's November 1992 convention, eight members of the Church of Scientology who had been told by CAN they would not be admitted sought recourse in the courts. CAN was ordered to admit all eight of them and subsequently had to pay their legal fees and costs of over \$6,000. The Court found that CAN had engaged in "religious discrimination" in violation of California law and that the Scientologists, having prevailed on their claim, had been instrumental in forcing CAN to abide by the law. △

Cult Awareness Network Reform Group
1102 N. Broad Blvd., Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202



Scientologists
Taking
Action for
Non
Discrimination

Rec. 8-25-93

22 August, 1993

b6
b7C
Dear [REDACTED]

I enclose a very recent court finding that you may find to be of interest. Possibly.

The efforts of CAN and The American Family Foundation are singularly founded on the premises of 'hypnosis, Mind control, and unethical practises' -to retain people in religions, business groups and political groups. I enclose court findings overturning and invalidating these false premise' manufactured by Dr.s Singer, Ofshe, West and the lot of them.

Their own professional organizations deny them their imprimatur; three different judges deny them "expert witness" classification and now a Federal Court throws out a suit against these associations.

CAN's head of security, Galen Kelly, is behind bars for kidnapping and false imprisonment of an innocent lady in Washington, D.C. and under indictment for another case of kidnapping and false imprisonment for a 1991 crime. He faces life imprisonment for these crimes.

CAN is being investigated by federal authorities since June, 1992, I am informed by a person that knows....

Sincerely,

Andrew Bagley
Andrew Bagley

National Director:
Rev. Andrew Bagley

Executive Advisor:
Matthew Bratch

Chapter
President:
Maureen O'Keefe
Boston, MA

Greg Bashaw
Chicago, IL

Izzy Chitt
Los Angeles, CA

Paul Dionne
New Haven, CT

Joan Ryan
Phoenix, AZ

Alvah Levine
St. Louis, MO

National
Headquarters:
3619 Broadway
Kansas City,
MO 64111



DEPROGRAMMING SURVIVORS NETWORK

"Strengthening Family Ties Through Dialogue"

CONTACT:

Isaac M. Brooks Jr.
(202) 546-5347

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

COURT THROWS OUT PSYCHOLOGISTS' COMPLAINT

WASHINGTON, D.C. — A judge in the the United States District Court for the Southern District of New York has dismissed psychologist Margaret Singer's suit alleging a conspiracy by the American Psychological Association (APA) to destroy her reputation.

Singer and sociologist Richard Ofshe had sued the APA, the American Sociological Association (ASA) and 12 individual scholars and lawyers under the Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act (RICO). Their suit charged that the two organizations and 13 individuals had conspired to ruin their credibility as "expert witnesses" in lawsuits concerning new religious movements, thus preventing them from earning personal income.

In dismissing Singer and Ofshe's complaint, Judge Lawrence M. McKenna found that "the Amended Complaint in the present case simply cannot sustain a RICO claim. No pattern of racketeering activity can be discerned from the acts alleged...."

"The decision is another stunning victory for religious freedom and freedom of speech in America," said Dr. Isaac M. Brooks Jr., national president of Deprogramming Survivors Network, an organization formed to eradicate religious kidnapping and deprogrammings by pushing for criminal prosecutions of deprogrammers. "Singer and her ilk have for years engaged in a racket to line their pockets by trumpeting false theories in courtrooms. They have been exposed once again," said Dr. Brooks.

The "brainwashing" theories of Singer are used by Cult Awareness Network (CAN) and the American Family Foundation (AFF) to provide

Dr. Isaac N. Brooks Jr. President
325 Pennsylvania Avenue S.E.
Washington, D.C. 20003
(202) 546-5347

"scientific" justification for these organizations' persecution of new religious movements, according to Brooks.

"Singer's theories have provided the foundation on which CAN's and AFP's anti-religion stance is built," said Brooks. "These ~~theories are now totally debunked~~, and these anti-religious groups should give up their hateful activities now," said Brooks.

Singer and Ofshe alleged in their complaint that the "precedential value" of an earlier court ruling served to discredit them and impaired their careers. Judge McKenna rejected this claim as "absurd" and dismissed their contention that the earlier judge had been duped by the defendants. He noted that the judge's conclusions "resulted from a full adversarial evidentiary hearing and briefing."

The Court ruled "That various defendants' ~~had strong opinions~~ as to the scientific invalidity of plaintiffs' theories and chose to express their views to others over the telephone and through the mails and to several courts does not transform ~~these acts into a fraud constituting a RICO conspiracy~~. The Amended Complaint is dismissed."

BACKGROUND DATA ON MARGARET SINGER

In May 1987, the ~~American Psychological Association~~ rejected a report on new religious movements written by a task force chaired by psychologist Margaret Singer. The APA wrote that "In general, the report lacks the scientific rigor and evenhanded critical approach needed for APA imprimatur."

Singer's failure to gain acceptance for her ideas among the scientific community has been paralleled by growing recognition by the courts of the lack of scientific basis for her theories.

In 1990, in DS vs Fishman, U.S. District Court Judge D. Lowell Jensen reviewed in detail the history of Singer's "expert witness" status. Judge Jensen then barred her from testifying in the Fishman case because her views were not generally accepted within the scientific community both as to merit and to methodology: "The evidence before the court...shows that neither the APA [American Psychological Association] nor the ASA [American Sociological Association] has endorsed the views of Dr. Singer and Dr. Ofshe on thought reform. The APA found that Dr. Singer's report lacked scientific merit and that studies supporting its findings lack methodological rigor."

In 1989, in the case of Robin George vs. International Society for Krishna Consciousness, the Fourth Appellate District Court of Appeal of California went so far as to state that Singer's testimony was no more than an attempt to bolster a civil litigant's argument to collect damages. The Court found that "...Robin's brainwashing theory of false imprisonment is no more than an attempt to premise tort liability on religious practices the Georges find objectionable. Such a result is simply inconsistent with the First Amendment."

In 1991, the US District Court in Washington, D.C., refused to allow Singer to testify, again citing the lack of acceptance of her ideas by the scientific community.

The "brainwashing" theories of Margaret Singer, for whom providing courtroom testimony about new religious movements had become a lucrative source of income, are used by the Cult Awareness Network (CAN) and the American Family Foundation (AFF) to provide "scientific" justification for these organizations' persecution of new religious movements. Singer is the recipient of CAN's Leo J. Ryan award and is to be the keynote speaker at its annual conference in November 1993. Perhaps more than any other psychiatrist or psychologist, Singer's theories provide the foundation upon which CAN's anti-religion stance is built.

Prior to its rejection of Singer's task force report, the APA had already endorsed a position refuting Singer's

"coercive persuasion" theory in an amicus brief before the California Supreme Court in *Holko v. Holy Spirit Association (the Unification Church)*.

The foreword to the amicus brief forecast the APA's repudiation of Singer's task force report: "But APA believes that this commitment to advancing the appropriate use of psychological testimony in the courts carries with it a concomitant duty to be vigilant against those who would use purportedly expert testimony lacking scientific and methodological rigor."

● 117 701.0 ● 157
CAN REFORM GROUP
6201 Sunset Blvd. #21
Hollywood, CA 90028

Rec.
7-26-93

July 21, 1993

Dear CAN Member:

Did you know that you may be an accessory to a crime? (Accessory: a person who, though not present during the commission of a felony, is guilty of having aided and abetted another who has committed a felony -- Random House College Dictionary). Please read on.

Did you know that self-styled deprogrammer Rick Ross was recently arrested and charged in the January 1991 abduction of Jason Scott in Kirkland, Washington? Ross is facing charges of unlawful imprisonment. Did you know that in May 1993 Galen Kelly was convicted of kidnapping a young woman in a deprogramming attempt and faces a minimum of seven years imprisonment? What does this have to do with you?

You are a member of Cult Awareness Network. So are Rick Ross and Galen Kelly, both criminals. And, they are not the only C.A.N. members or associates convicted of criminal activities in recent years. Are you aware that members of your organization have committed felonies?

Who is Galen Kelly? A deprogrammer and now convicted kidnapper with a history of violence including pistol-whipping. C.A.N. retained Kelly throughout 1992, paying him over \$10,000. According to testimony by Edgar Newbold Smith, defendant with Kelly in a previous trial in December 1992 for conspiracy to kidnap Newbold Smith's son, C.A.N. executive Priscilla Coates and a vice-president of C.A.N. recommended Kelly to him when he was looking for someone to deprogram his son.

Who is Rick Ross? A deprogrammer and felon convicted of a \$100,000 jewelry theft. At his sentencing, his own attorney pointed to Ross' record of anti-social, criminal conduct. Ross has a history of psychiatric treatment. One of his psychiatrists, Dr. Domiciano E. Santos of the Arizona State Hospital, said of Ross: "Ricky cannot realize that he has a responsibility to society to control his behavior... He does not seem to identify himself with society

The lawful purposes of Cult Awareness Network are to educate the general public as to religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities.

and its laws."

Yet, Ross acted as a consultant to the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF), providing the ATF with information prior to the badly executed raid on the Branch Davidian compound in Waco, Texas, this past February. He further stated he acted as a consultant to the FBI, which took charge of Waco after the ATF, culminating in an incident that resulted in the deaths of more than 70 men, women and children. Had either the ATF or FBI done a routine check into Ross before relying on him as consultant, they would have found he has a criminal background and history of serious mental problems and should have been the last person to whom they listened for advice in handling a very volatile situation.

Perhaps you think Cult Awareness Network does not support deprogramming. So it has been claimed. Think again.

Cynthia Kisser, Executive Director of C.A.N., has publicly endorsed Rick Ross as "among the half dozen best deprogrammers in the country." Why would she do that if C.A.N. doesn't support and condone deprogramming? Further, in a declaration in July 1992, former deprogrammer Mark Blocksom implicated C.A.N. executives Kisser and Coates in deprogrammings in which the victim was also kidnapped.

Maybe you think these actions are justified. Perhaps if you were kidnapped and held against your will because you disagreed with a family member over an important subject, like politics or religion, you might change your mind -- if it happened to you.

You may be at risk if you support, endorse, condone or pay money for criminal deprogramming activities. If you are a relative and believe that gives you license to violate a family members' civil rights or break the law and commit a felony, think again. You are being mislead and duped. It doesn't. The police have arrested family members who do this. For example, the father of Lewis duPont Smith was arrested and narrowly escaped conviction.

The U.S. Constitution guarantees freedom of religion and freedom of speech. It doesn't say freedom of religion if it's first okay with your parents, brother, sister or friends. It says freedom of religion. What gives anyone the right to take that freedom away? You currently support an organization with a documented record of supporting criminals who deprogram people and take away their religious rights and freedoms.

Do you know the original stated purpose of Cult Awareness Network? It is given in the Articles of

Incorporation of the founding organization, Citizens Freedom Foundation, filed in June 1975:

"The specific purposes for which this corporation is formed are to educate the general public as to religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities."

The Citizens Freedom Foundation changed its name to "Cult Awareness Network" in September 1986. C.A.N. still lists on its stationery that it is "formerly Citizens Freedom Foundation."

Do you think this is a worthwhile purpose? I do. But instead of carrying it out, the present officers and directors of Cult Awareness Network have been trying to destroy those same rights, freedoms and responsibilities of individuals and groups they arbitrarily chose to single out.

If you want to do something about getting C.A.N. to pursue its original stated purpose, you can. Write back to me and I will tell you how.

Sincerely,



Donna Casselman
Executive Director
CAN Reform

S. 101-704061ST

Richard Ettricks
1300 El Paso Drive
Los Angeles, CA 90065

*Rec.
7-12-93*

July 8, 1993

Dear CAN Member:

Documentation just released from the U.S. District Court in Virginia proves that it was Cult Awareness Network which recommended Galen Kelly to Edgar Newbold Smith for the purpose of deprogramming his son, Lewis du Pont Smith.

According to Smith's own testimony in the du Pont case, the recommendation came from the "Vice President of Cult Awareness Network, for one. And a Mrs Priscilla Coates in California, for another." Coates is the former executive director of CAN and the current director of CAN's Southern California chapter.

What the court evidence shows is that Cynthia Kisser has been lying to the press to suppress the facts about CAN's connections with Kelly.

Since Kelly's arrest by the FBI in September 1992, Kisser has tried again and again to distance him from CAN. In the face of irrefutable documents showing his close involvement with CAN, the task has been impossible. However, it is instructive to track Kisser's media statements about Kelly as she has attempted to explain away each new revelation.

On October 2, 1992, immediately after his arrest in the du Pont case, she told the Washington Post that "Kelly was not a member of her group and that the network [CAN] was not involved in the alleged conspiracy." Note that prosecutors told the paper that Kelly {did} belong to CAN.

By October 11, she had told the Sunday Star Ledger that "the father of the du Pont heir was a 'member' of CAN, while the other three [Donald Moore, Robert Point and Galen Kelly] were 'merely associated' with the organization through discussions on cult issues."

Then, in December 1992, Kelly's trial took place. Part of the evidence submitted by federal prosecutors was a personal book of financial records kept by Kelly which showed that he had received more than \$10,000 from CAN between January and September 1992.

Thus, after Kelly was convicted on May 27, 1993 for the violent kidnapping of a young woman called Debra Dobkowski, we find that Kisser has considerably modified her story. On June 10, 1993, she told the Barrington Courier-Review that

Kelly had worked as a security guard and a consultant for CAN and had done investigative work for it. "He was very useful to us," she stated. "He helped us develop a brochure for our La Rouche Victim Assistance Project."

She insisted that his retainer with CAN had ceased after May 1992, and that "Kelly was never retained when he was facing legal problems. Any payments received by him after May of 1992 were catch-up payments we owed him."

She missed the point that Kelly didn't face "legal problems" until September 1992, when he was arrested in connection with the du Pont case.

It was in May 1992, however, that he kidnapped Dobkowski. You do not have to be skeptical of the motives of CAN's current leadership to find the circumstances surrounding CAN's connection with Dobkowski's kidnapping deeply suspicious. The FBI found that the mother of the young woman Kelly had planned to kidnap made phone calls to CAN's national office in Chicago for three months prior to the abduction of Dobkowski. Kelly, of course, seized the wrong woman, thinking she was his intended kidnap victim. Then, two days after the kidnapping, Kisser and Kelly met in New York.

According to Kisser, it was at this time that CAN stopped his retainer. Why? Did she know about the kidnapping? If so, and she failed to inform the authorities, that makes her a party to the crime.

Kisser's attempts to disassociate CAN from Kelly's criminal activities just do not withstand critical scrutiny. Officials with the U.S. Attorney's Office in Alexandria, Virginia, have confirmed that Kelly has been profiting from deprogramming for at least 10 years. If the government knew this, then Kisser -- who has worked in this field for over 15 years -- most certainly knew it too.

Kidnapping is second in gravity only to murder. We can expect to hear new revelations tying CAN into criminal activity. Yet its membership does have the power to determine its future direction. You do not have to stand back and watch the gradual disintegration of your organization. You can speak up now, and demand the resignation of CAN's discredited leadership and the appointment of executives who will steer it towards the objectives of educating the public on religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities.

I am going to leave the last word to Lawrence Leiser, the Assistant U.S. Attorney who prosecuted Kelly. He said, "Kidnapping is a violent, illegal act that will not be tolerated by the federal government. And it is because of people like Mr. Kelly that this type of criminal activity continues.... We have got to get the message out that kidnapping is no way to solve problems. People are free to choose to affiliate with any religion or political group they want to."

I, as a member of the CAN Reform Group, intend to support Mr. Leiser in preserving this freedom to choose.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Richard Ettricks". The signature is written in dark ink and is positioned above the printed name.

Richard Ettricks
CAN Reform Member

cc: Investigating Officer,
Barrington Police Station

**SPECIAL
EDITION**

MEMBERSHIP NEWS

INFORMING THE GENERAL PUBLIC AS TO RELIGIOUS RIGHTS, FREEDOMS AND RESPONSIBILITIES

Special Edition

May 1993

CAN Security Chief Galen Kelly Convicted of Kidnapping and Jailed

Galen Kelly, who served as national security advisor to the Cult Awareness Network (CAN) and was one of its leading deprogrammers, was jailed May 27, 1993, after a jury in the U.S. District Court in Virginia convicted him of kidnapping.

Judge Thomas Selby Ellis III revoked Kelly's bail and remanded him to federal prison for kidnapping Debra Dobkowski from a Washington street on May 5, 1992, and forcibly abducting her to Leesburg, Virginia. Kelly's sentencing is on July 30. He will not be eligible for parole for at least seven years.

Dobkowski was grabbed and thrown on the hood of a van, had her arm twisted and was banged against the side of the vehicle to force her to cooperate with her kidnappers.

Kelly stood trial in the same court in late 1992 for conspiracy to kidnap and "deprogram" an heir to the du Pont fortune.

Dr. Isaac N. Brooks Jr., President of Deprogramming Survivors Network, a national organization of deprogramming victims, scholars and religious leaders, hailed Kelly's conviction as "a turning point in the history of 20th century religious persecution. This marks the end of kidnapping and spiritual assault to break a human being's faith. Justice is done."

Brooks referred to other instances of Cult Awareness Network perpetrating hate crimes and violence. He cited CAN President Patricia Ryan's quote in a Texas



CAN executive director Cynthia Kisser with CAN deprogrammer Galen Kelly

"Kelly's conviction is a turning point in the history of 20th century religious persecution. This marks the end of kidnapping and spiritual assault to break a human being's faith. Justice is done."

**-Dr. Isaac N. Brooks Jr.
President
Deprogramming Survivors
Network**

newspaper advocating the use of "lethal force" against the Branch Davidian sect in Waco, Texas.

Kelly had intended to kidnap

Dobkowski's roommate, whose mother had hired Kelly for the kidnap-deprogramming of her daughter after contacting Cult Awareness Network.

After discovering that he had kidnapped the wrong woman, Kelly tried to force Dobkowski to participate in the abduction of her roommate. When Dobkowski refused, Kelly dumped her out in the streets of downtown Washington, D.C., at 3 a.m.

Dobkowski told the jury that she feared that she would be raped or maimed if she did not cooperate with Kelly in the abduction.

Kelly's connections to CAN are extensively documented. His personal records, which were seized by the FBI, show that he was on a retainer from CAN throughout 1992. These documents as well as testimony during Kelly's trial in the du Pont case, show the falsity of attempts by CAN's executive director, Cynthia Kisser, to distance CAN from Kelly.

After Kelly's indictment in the du Pont case, Kisser assured the media that his only involvement with CAN was "through discussions on cult issues." However, Kelly's own accounts ledger recorded regular payments to him from CAN of \$1,500, as well as payment of \$690 for airfare for Kelly to attend CAN's November 1992 annual conference in Los Angeles. His arrest by the FBI in the du Pont case preyed him from doing so.

Another expenditure recorded in Kelly's ledgers was \$1,800 for "Safehouse Rent." Safehouses are used by

deprogrammers to imprison kidnap victims who have been taken there for deprogramming.

CAN's Role in the Kidnapping

Kelly's conviction threatens CAN with exposure for its own part in the Dobkowski kidnapping. FBI monitoring of phone calls has shown that the mother of the intended kidnap victim placed calls to CAN's office in Chicago during the three months prior to Dobkowski's

"An analysis of telephone toll records showed that the mother of (Debra Dobkowski's) roommate (the intended victim's mother) placed calls to the Cult Awareness Network in Chicago in the three months prior to the May 5, 1992 abduction."

**-FBI special agent
Scott Satter**

abduction in May 1992. Kisser, who works at the Chicago office, also met Kelly two days after the kidnapping for unspecified reasons.

Other deprogrammers to whom CAN has links include Joe Szimhart, Ted Patrick, Karen Reinhardt, Randall Burkey, Rick Ross, Mary Weeks and Mary Alice Chmalogar. All of these deprogrammers have arrest records. Patrick is a three-times convicted felon, and Ross a convicted jewel thief.

Forcible deprogramming of the kind for which Kelly has been convicted is condoned or actively participated in by CAN's leadership. According to former deprogrammer Mark Blocksom, Cynthia Kisser assisted Blocksom with the deprogramming of a victim who was being restrained in a safehouse in Wisconsin. Priscilla Coates, CAN's

former national director who now heads its Los Angeles chapter, was paid by Blocksom for the use of her home as a safehouse.

The deprogramming movement from which CAN was formed was spearheaded in 1974 by Ted Patrick, known as the "father of deprogramming." Patrick is currently again under investigation in

Washington State for the May abduction of a Washington man.

Deprogramming has been denounced in official policy statements by organizations including the National Council of Churches, the ACLU, the Presbyterian Church, the Church of Scientology, the Methodist Church and the Baptist Joint Committee. ▲

AFF President Rosedale Worked with Kelly

One likely visitor to Galen Kelly's jail cell is Herbert Rosedale, president of the American Family Foundation (AFF) and a long-term friend and colleague.

After Kelly's indictment for co-conspiracy to kidnap Lewis du Pont Smith in October 1992, Rosedale who is a partner in the New York City law firm of Parker, Chapin, Flattau and Klimpl, wrote to the court to convey his warm appreciation of Kelly. In his letter, he stated that "I have known Galen for about 10 years... his credibility and trustworthiness have been evident and exemplary."

Rosedale concluded that "I wholeheartedly vouch" for the kidnapper.

Rosedale's endorsement may be less wholehearted now that Kelly is behind bars, but the two share an inveterate animus towards members of new religious movements and have often worked together.

Rosedale has gone so far as to state in a 1982 article that members of a religious faith with which he disagreed were "diseased" and responsible for "infecting the community." He publicly attacked this religious group in 1981, when he represented residents of

Rochester, New York, in a zoning lawsuit, inciting them to oppose the group's plans to establish a retreat camp in the community.

Rosedale brought Galen Kelly into Rochester to speak as an "expert" on the case. Kelly had already gained

notoriety for his sordid, criminal abductions and attempted deprogrammings.

Rosedale again worked with Kelly when the two of them shared the speaker's podium in 1982 legislative hearings. Kelly and Rosedale came out in support of a bill to make it legal to enforce involuntary guardianships on their adult offspring — i.e. to kidnap them.

The highly unpopular and

unconstitutional bill was proposed several times and soundly defeated on each occasion.

In February 1988, Rosedale was installed as president of American Family Foundation. Also on the Advisory Board of AFF is psychiatrist Louis Jolyon West, who has been quoted in the press describing the purposes and activities of AFF and CAN as "[to] kidnap and deprogram cult members." ▲



AFF president Herbert Rosedale

Rick Ross: ATF and FBI "Advisor" Exposed

Ross's Secret History of Psychiatric Disorder and Crime

Had the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms and the Federal Bureau of Investigation known about Rick Ross's history of crime and psychiatric problems, the terrible events of Waco might have been averted.

During an interview with the CBS program "Up to the Minute," Ross revealed that he had "advised" the ATF prior to its initial raid on the Davidian compound on February 28, 1993. After the conflagration that killed over eighty Davidians including many children, Ross claimed on NBC news that he had been in touch with the FBI "over the long haul ever since March 3rd."

Ross is admired by CAN's national executive director, Cynthia Kisser, who has described him as "among the half dozen best deprogrammers in the country." He has also received high praise from two former executive directors of CAN, Reginald Alev and Priscilla Coates.

Ross's advice to the ATF helped create an adversarial position between the ATF and FBI, and the Davidians. In an interview with the *Waco Tribune Herald*, he described the Davidians as "a very dangerous group" and issued dire warnings of their potential violence.

In the aftermath of the deaths which occurred during the February 28 raid on the compound by the ATF, former prosecutors who had previously dealt with the Davidians came out with strong criticism of the tactics used by the ATF. Vic Feazell, former District Attorney for McLennan County, explained how he had arrested Koresh in 1987 without bloodshed.

"If they'd called and talked to them, the Davidians would've given them what they wanted," Feazell told Associated Press.

"We had to arrest them to prosecute them... We treated them like human beings, instead of storming the place. They were extremely polite people," he

said.

Dr. James Lewis of the Institute for the Study of American Religion, who is also the spokesman for Association of World Academics for Religious Education (AWARE), stated that "Whatever Ross may have communicated to the ATF, it is certain he promoted the worst stereotypes of alternative religions... scholars have time and time again rejected this stereotype as simply unfounded, provable



Deprogrammer Rick Ross

by simple observation."

CAN's contribution to the Waco disaster goes deeper. David Block, a former Branch Davidian, was deprogrammed in the summer of 1992 by three deprogrammers including Rick Ross and Priscilla Coates. The deprogramming took place at Coates's house in Glendale, California.

Block was later interviewed by the ATF. The information he supplied concerning firearms allegedly stockpiled by the Branch Davidians was included in the search warrant the ATF drew up to authorize the raid that precipitated the tragedy. Block's information contributed to the decision by the ATF to storm the

compound instead of negotiating with the Davidians. Block's description of the Davidians and the pitch he adopted in his account of them to the ATF is bound to have been influenced by his deprogramming.

Ross's Psychiatric and Criminal Records

Ross's background of personality disorder and crime is extensively documented in court and psychiatric reports.

In December 1974, Ross and an accomplice attempted to commit burglary by kicking in the door to a building in Phoenix, Arizona. They were caught by the Phoenix police and arrested. Ross pleaded guilty to a charge of Conspiracy, Open End and was sentenced to 10 days in jail and probation for one year.

On July 23, 1975, while still on probation, Ross robbed the jewelry department in a Broadway store in Phoenix. He stole approximately \$50,000 worth of diamonds and "precious paraphernalia" by presenting the clerk with a note demanding the diamonds be placed in a box or he would detonate a bomb. The clerk, Daniel Schroeder, told police that the jewelry had a retail value of approximately \$100,000.

Ross's probation was revoked. He was arrested and charged with Grand Theft by Embezzlement.

It was later discovered that Schroeder and Ross had set up the robbery and then split the proceeds between them. They both confessed. Ross told the probation officer that he and Schroeder had planned the crime for three months.

At the sentencing, Ross's own attorney pointed to his "record of anti-social, criminal conduct, and even his earlier failure at probation" and asked that his "clear background of serious psychological and emotional problems" be taken into account in the sentencing.

Ross was found guilty of Conspiracy, 2nd Degree, to commit Grand Theft—a felony—on April 2, 1976. He was sentenced to four years probation and fined \$1,100.

Ross was seen recurrently by psychiatrists and counselors from the age

Continued on page 4

Continued from page 3

of six. At the age of 10, he was put on the psychiatric drugs Deaner and Librium.

Between August and November 1975, he was examined by psychiatrist Thomas P. O'Brien. O'Brien's report stated that Ross "has a tremendous capacity to deny the seriousness of problems which he faces... in his second jailing, he eventually made quite a serious suicide attempt... When he is thrown on his own resources and opportunism is unavailable, and crying foul produces no changes, his own lack of self-worth and sense of emptiness overwhelm him and a near suicide resulted."

Ross's mental condition was evaluated by Dr. Domiciano E. Santos of the Arizona State Hospital after 15 psychiatric interviews in late 1975. Dr. Santos stated that "Ricky has a personality disturbance which started even as a child... He does not seem to profit from his past experiences and cannot realize that he has a responsibility to society to control his behavior... He does not seem to identify himself with society and its laws, and

believes that punishments are an injustice."

According to Santos's report, Ross used stolen credit cards and stole furniture and appliances out of model homes before he was approached by Schroeder to commit the jewelry robbery.

After the shoot-out at Waco and Ross's subsequent media interviews as an "expert advisor," Ross's criminal background was brought to the attention of CBS in Los

Angeles. They promptly pulled him from the show just before it aired. Ross then started claiming to the media that since his conviction for jewel theft, he had "reformed."

Ross's claim to have reformed is as bogus as his advice to the ATF. In 1991 he was involved in a failed deprogramming attempt and still faces probable indictment on kidnapping-related charges. ▲

BLOW THE WHISTLE ON CAN'S CRIMES!

Former supporters of CAN are blowing the whistle on crimes condoned or committed by its members. Among the whistleblowers are:

- Dr. Lowell Streiker
 - John Sweeney - former national director of Citizens Freedom Foundation
 - Mark Blocksom - former deprogrammer
 - Johnathon Nordquist - former deprogrammer
- YOU CAN HELP CLEAN UP CAN!**

If you have information on CAN's involvement in any of the following:

- Deprogramming
- Kidnapping
- Financial crimes
- Deceptive practices
- Use of illegal drugs
- Sexual abuse

Contact: Mr. Glenn Barton
1102 N. Brand Blvd.
Suite 108
Glendale, California
91202
(213) 257-3844

Cult Awareness Network Reform Group
1102 N. Brand Blvd., Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202



b6
b7c

5011070100157

GLENN BARTON
1102 N. Brand Blvd.
Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202
213-257-3844

Rec
4-9-93

April 1, 1993

Dear CAN Supporter:

Because you are a member of Cult Awareness Network, you ought to know that I have filed suit in Cook County Circuit Court for damages of \$1.15m against Cult Awareness Network and its executive director, Cynthia Kisser.

My claim stems from an incident in November 1992, when I was denied entrance to CAN's national convention in Los Angeles solely because I am a Scientologist. Although I had fulfilled all the requirements for membership and had paid the convention fees, I was threatened by CAN's security guards with arrest if I tried to enter the meeting.

I returned to the registration desk twice daily throughout the four days of the convention to gain admittance to the meetings and seminars which I had been led to believe were open to me. When I was repeatedly denied entry, I sought out Cynthia Kisser and CAN's president, Patricia Ryan, and asked them why, despite fulfilling all membership requirements for CAN, I was being refused entry to its annual convention. In front of security guards and convention attendees, Kisser and Ryan both refused to answer my questions.

On one occasion, CAN representative Sandra Wyninger approached me and made false and derogatory remarks ridiculing my religion.

It is particularly disturbing that this discrimination occurred *after* Judge Thomas Murphy of the Los Angeles Superior Court had ordered CAN to admit eight members of my Church to the convention. These Scientologists were fully paid up CAN members who had attempted through normal channels to obtain permission to attend, as their membership entitled them to do. When the case went to court, Judge Murphy found that CAN had engaged in religious discrimination by denying them their right to attend. He ordered that CAN pay their fees and costs of \$6,009 for having to bring their cases to court.

To date, CAN has defied the court and the law by not paying this money. It continues to discriminate against Scientologists by refusing them membership in the organization, forcing them to sue so that the courts will order CAN to cease its discriminatory actions and admit them to membership. I have attached recent press on these suits.

CAN is in violation of the law in failing to comply with Judge Murphy's orders and it is in violation of the U.S. Constitution by discriminating solely on the basis of religious belief.

Cynthia Kisser, as its executive director, is not only failing to correct CAN's illegal conduct but is actively furthering and promoting it. Since nobody at leadership level in CAN is doing anything to correct this situation, I have filed suit. You, as a member, are ultimately responsible for the direction of CAN and you have the right and duty to demand its reform, and failing that, the resignation of executives who place CAN above the laws of this country.

Sincerely,



Glenn Barton

IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF COOK COUNTY, ILLINOIS
COUNTY DEPARTMENT, LAW DIVISION

GLENN BARTON,

Plaintiff,

v.

CULT AWARENESS NETWORK,
a California non-profit
corporation; and CYNTHIA
KISSER, an individual,

Defendants.

No. _____

FILED
96L03739

MOTION CALL D

Now comes plaintiff GLENN BARTON, by and through his attorney, JOHN THOMAS MORAN, JR. of THE LAW OFFICES OF JOHN THOMAS MORAN, and complaining of the defendants CYNTHIA KISSER and CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a California not-for-profit corporation, states as follows:

Count I
(Fraud and Deceit)

1. Plaintiff GLENN BARTON is an individual residing in Los Angeles, California.

2. Defendant CULT AWARENESS NETWORK ("CAN") is a not-for-profit corporation organized and existing under and by virtue of the laws of the State of California, with its principal place of business in Barrington, Cook County, Illinois.

3. Defendant CYNTHIA KISSER ("KISSER") is a resident of Wonder Lake, Illinois and is the Executive Director of defendant CAN. As officer and managing agent of CAN, KISSER exercises complete authority and control over CAN agents and employees

extending beyond corporate lines.

4. At all times relevant herein, there existed and exists a unity of interest between defendants CAN and KISSER such that any individuality and separateness between CAN and CYNTHIA KISSER has ceased and CAN is the alter ego of KISSER in that CAN was and is a mere shell, instrumentality and conduit through which the defendants and others committed the acts described herein.

5. Adherence to the fiction of the separateness of CAN as an entity separate from defendant KISSER would promote an injustice in that the intentional, willful and wanton acts of said defendant as alleged herein may go unpunished.

6. Defendant CAN is a national organization with 21 affiliate organizations around the United States. CAN is incorporated in California and purports to be a not-for-profit, non-exclusive corporation organized for charitable and educational purposes. CAN's purported purpose is to "educate" the general public as to religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities. CAN holds itself out as an organization which offers to the public a variety of goods and services, including the following:

- a) Books, audio and videotapes;
- b) Speakers for "meetings, classes, conferences and conventions held at colleges, schools, clubs, churches and associations";
- c) "Seminars" for business and professional groups;
- d) A library of "resource materials, articles, books, audio and video tapes";

- e) "Counseling" to individuals, couples and families;
- f) "Consulting" to professional counselors.

7. On February 18, 1992, defendant Kisser represented through her attorney to the Los Angeles Superior Court that CAN would not discriminate against any person because of their religious beliefs. Kisser and CAN also represented that CAN would open up its membership to persons of all religious denominations and that all CAN members were entitled to all regular entitlements of membership, including, without limitation, that they could receive CAN's monthly newsletters and were entitled to attend CAN's yearly convention.

8. Relying on Kisser and CAN's judicial representations that all persons would be nondiscriminatorily afforded the opportunity and right to become regular members of CAN and of CAN's stated goal and purpose, on or about October 1, 1992, plaintiff, a parishioner of the Church of Scientology, fulfilled the prerequisites for membership and became a regular member of CAN anticipating that he would be entitled to all rights and privileges of membership that were afforded to all other members of CAN. Plaintiff became a CAN member in order to advance the stated goals and purposes of CAN.

9. Thereafter, in October of 1992, plaintiff received CAN's newsletters which set forth details of the then upcoming CAN convention to be held on November 5 - 8, 1992, including, among other things, inviting all members of CAN, including plaintiff, to attend this event upon payment of appropriate entry fee-

9. CAN represented through its newsletters that the convention was an event "not to be missed."

10. In further reliance upon defendant CAN and Kisser's above-mentioned representations, on or about October 31, 1992, plaintiff paid CAN an entry fee of \$270.00, which was the appropriate registration fee for attendance at CAN's annual convention, in order that he might attend the yearly convention. Plaintiff, in recognition of the stated goals and purposes of CAN as a lawful educational membership organization promoting religious freedom, sought to attend the convention in order to engage in dialogue with other members, to forward the original intentions set forth in CAN's articles of incorporation and to expand his personal knowledge and understanding of diverse religious beliefs and to communicate his own to CAN members.

11. On November 5-8, 1992, CAN held its annual convention at the Ramada Renaissance Hotel in Los Angeles, California.

12. On November 5, 1992, plaintiff attempted to peaceably enter the CAN convention at the Ramada Renaissance Hotel. Despite plaintiff's fulfillment of all membership prerequisites and payment of entry fees, agents of defendant CAN refused plaintiff admittance into the convention hall and ordered him to stay away from all convention facilities. At the entrance way to the hall, in front of numerous persons, agents of defendants blocked plaintiff's access to the hall, told him he was not allowed to attend the convention and told him he would be arrested if he attempted to enter the premises of the convention.

13. Plaintiff reasonably relied upon defendants' representations that he could attend and participate in the annual convention when he joined CAN and thereafter when he subsequently registered to attend the CAN convention, unaware that these representations were false and misleading when made by defendants.

14. These representations were false when made in that defendants CAN and Kissner had no intention of permitting plaintiff all rights of membership that were afforded to the other members of CAN that were not members of the Scientology religion. These representations were made to mislead and deceive the plaintiff and did so mislead him.

15. As witness the above, defendant Kissner mailed a registered letter to Plaintiff denying him admittance to the convention but said letter was not mailed until November 4, 1992, the day before the convention started. The letter was not received by Plaintiff until November 10, 1992, two days after the convention ended. The letter gave no reason why Plaintiff was denied admittance or the rights of membership accorded all other CAN members who are not Scientologists.

16. Defendants CAN and Kissner knew or should have known that their representations were false and misleading when made.

17. As a direct and proximate cause of defendants' false representations, plaintiff has incurred losses that are not fully determined, but include the loss of membership expense to join CAN, travel and meal expenses incurred in attempting to attend

the convention, lost time from plaintiff's employment and the loss of plaintiff's ability to participate in the stated lawful activities of CAN in an amount according to proof at trial.

18. As a direct and proximate result of the foregoing conduct by defendants, plaintiff has suffered severe and profound mental distress, anguish, humiliation, grief and suffering. The conduct of the defendants and each of them was intentional, outrageous, despicable, malicious, in excess of the bounds of decent society and committed with a willful and wanton disregard for the health, well-being and rights of plaintiff.

WHEREFORE, plaintiff demands the following relief:

- I. For actual and compensatory damages against defendants, and each of them, the sum of \$25,000.00;
- II. For exemplary damages against defendants and each of them in the sum of \$200,000.00;
- III. For such other and further relief as is just and proper under all the facts and circumstances.

COUNT II

(Intentional Infliction of
Emotional Distress)

19. Plaintiff incorporates by reference as if fully set forth in this Count II, paragraphs 1 through 18 of Count I.

20. After defendants' initial denial of plaintiff's right to attend the 1992 CAN convention as a member of CAN, plaintiff remained at the premises of the Ramada Renaissance Hotel in Los Angeles in the hope that defendants and/or their agents would recant and grant him admittance to the convention. Plaintiff

made renewed attempts to obtain participation in the convention as follows:

a) On or about November 5, 1992, plaintiff approached defendant Kisser and inquired as to why he could not participate despite his membership in CAN. Defendant Kisser, in front of security guards and convention attendees, ignored plaintiff's questions and walked away from him, intentionally causing him humiliation and embarrassment.

b) On or about November 5, 1992, plaintiff approached CAN president Patricia Ryan and again inquired as to why he could not attend the CAN convention. Similarly, in front of other CAN members and convention participants, Ms. Ryan refused to talk to plaintiff, causing him further anguish and humiliation.

c) Thereafter, on November 6 through 8, 1992, plaintiff went to the convention registration desk twice per day and again sought to gain participation in the convention. On each occasion, he was told that he was not wanted, would not be admitted, and was told that he would be arrested if he attempted to enter. This was done in front of other convention participants, CAN members and witnesses. On one occasion, Sandra Wyninger, agent for defendant CAN, approached plaintiff while he was attempting to gain admittance at the registration desk and made false, degrading and up-

setting remarks ridiculing plaintiff's religious beliefs, causing him mental distress and discomfort.

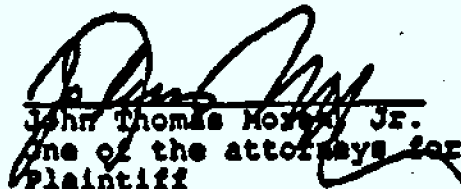
21. Plaintiff was, through the foregoing acts, intentionally and repeatedly deprived of his rights of assembly under the Illinois Constitution, thereby intentionally causing him great emotional distress, embarrassment and harm.

22. Defendants CAN, Kisser and their agents knew full well that their acts would cause severe and extreme emotional distress, shock, anguish and humiliation to plaintiff, but nevertheless committed the foregoing acts previously alleged.

23. As a direct and proximate result of the foregoing acts by CAN, Kisser and their agents, plaintiff suffered and continues to suffer from severe and extreme mental distress, anguish, shock, humiliation, grief and discomfort.

WHEREFORE, plaintiff demands the following relief:

- I. For actual and compensatory damages against defendants and each of them in the sum of \$50,000.00;
- II. For exemplary damages against defendants and each of them in the sum of \$300,000.00; and
- III. For such other and further relief as is just and proper under the circumstances.


John Thomas Moran Jr.
One of the attorneys for
Plaintiff

THE LAW OFFICES OF JOHN THOMAS MORAN
LA SALLE LAW CENTER
210 WEST ILLINOIS STREET
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60610
(312) 670-0312
ATTORNEY NO. 11916

Scottsdale, AZ
PROGRESS
Phoenix Met Area

Wednesday

0 17 5:0

MAR 10, 1993

P1186

LOCAL PRESS CLIPPINGS

Valley man sues to become affiliate in anti-cult network

By Mark J. Scarp
Scottsdale Progress

Saying that a national anti-cult organization is keeping him from starting a Valley branch because of his religious beliefs, a northeast Phoenix man has sued the Cult Awareness Network.

W. Russell Shaw, a CAN member who has been a member of the Church of Scientology for more than 20 years, says CAN has put off applications from him and other Scientologists for more than a year.

His Los Angeles attorney, Michael Stoller, filed his suit Monday in a California state court, seeking to force CAN to charter the Valley affiliate.

"I think the way the organization is now is very, very negative," Shaw said Tuesday. "I'm not in agreement with it and I honestly hoped to change it. And honestly that's not possible."

Stoller said heads of affiliates have more say in CAN's policy direction than ordinary members. Shaw wants to be more involved in CAN's warning others about the dangers of cults, he said.

CAN has taken an active role in the current standoff near Waco, Texas, between police and members of David Koresh's Branch Davidians cult. CAN executive director Cynthia Kisser wrote a column about Koresh and cult influence for the Los Angeles Daily News. She could not be reached this morning at CAN's Chicago headquarters.

CAN publishes a newsletter monitoring cult activity nationwide.

"Each affiliate must meet certain requirements, which he (Shaw) has met," Stoller said. "Their moratorium was based on the fact they want to evaluate

their situation as far as extending affiliation to other individuals (as well as) Scientologists."

Stoller produced a copy of a memo he said Kisser wrote in January 1992 asking affiliates to delay replying to Scientologists' application letters.

Shaw said CAN has since failed to reply to his application.

Stoller alleged that CAN banned Scientologists and other CAN members of other faiths from several seminars at its national convention in November. A judge ruled that CAN could do so only if those members were disruptive or threatening to the organization.

"My client wanted to join because he believed in the goals of CAN, to educate people about various religions and have an exchange of ideas and create more tolerance. When there's less education, there's less tolerance."

Denver, CO
POST
Denver-Boulder-Longmont Met Area

Sunday

SUN 425 288

MAR 14, 1993

P1608

LUCE PRESS CLIPPINGS

LOUISVILLE

**■ CULT-ADVICE GROUP
SUED** — A Louisville member of the Church of Scientology has filed a lawsuit against the Cult Awareness Network claiming the Chicago-based group discriminated against him because of his religious affiliation.

Michael Slesar, who filed the suit last week in the California Superior Court, said the network discriminated against him by refusing his bid to start a local CAN group.

CAN advises people who have family members in cults and offers deprogramming services. Scientologists are considered by some to be a large, loose-knit cult.

CAN director Cynthia Kissner said the lawsuit is one of more than three dozen filed against the organization in the last two years by Church of Scientology members.

Mission Viejo, CA
Rancho Santa Margarita
News

Angeleno Met Area

Friday

W 3 453

JAN 29, 1993

N61533

COTO DE CAZA

Scientologist files discrimination lawsuit

Businessman says
he was kicked out of
anti-cult conference

By The Orange County Register

A Coto de Caza businessman has filed a lawsuit claiming he suffered religious discrimination in November when he was kicked out of a Jewish prayer meeting at a national cult-awareness-group conference.

Robert Lippmann — describing himself as Jewish and a member of the Church of Scientology — contended that he was treated unfairly Nov. 6 at the annual Cult Awareness Network conference in the Ramada Renaissance Hotel in Los Angeles.

The network's Los Angeles leader denied that any discrimination occurred and said Lippmann was asked to leave because he was not a part of the conference.

Lippmann said he had first tried to attend the conference to

dispel unwarranted fears about Scientologists. A network member invited him inside to take part in a Jewish prayer meeting.

But minutes later, Lippmann said, security guards forced him to leave the meeting.

"It was humiliating ... an eye-opener to see how I was regarded just because I was a Scientologist," he said.

But Priscill Coates, head of the Cult Awareness Network in Los Angeles, said some Scientologists were allowed entry, but Lippmann was barred because he had harassed network members with phone calls. Coates denied religious discrimination.

Coates said she also turned away those wanting to sign up at the last minute along with Lippmann once the conference started. About 425 people attended the conference, she said, to recover from their cult experiences or those of a family member.

SCIENTOLOGIST

**Robert Lippmann
23632 Via Halcon
Trabuco Canyon,
California 92679**

Rec.
3-20-93

March 9, 1993

Dear CAN Supporter:

I am writing to you because I have just learned important information which you should know about as a CAN supporter. I suspect that CAN's leadership may not have shared this information with you.

On March 3, 1993, Galen G. Kelly, a paid advisor to CAN National, was indicted for kidnapping Debra Dobkowski in Washington, D.C. in May 1992.

This is the second time in five months that Kelly has been indicted on kidnapping-related charges. If convicted, he faces a maximum sentence of life imprisonment. In December 1992, he was tried in federal court on a charge of conspiracy to kidnap 36-year-old Lewis du Pont Smith, heir to the Du Pont fortune. The judge in the case severely chastised Kelly and warned him never to consider the serious crime of kidnapping again.

An FBI report of May 19, 1992 described the violence of Kelly's kidnapping of Dobkowski, who was not the planned victim he had been hired to kidnap, but the victim's roommate.

According to the report, Dobkowski was grabbed and thrown on the hood of a van, had her arm twisted and was banged against the side of the car. The terrified woman thought she was being raped or murdered.

Kelly drove her across state lines before he found out he had kidnapped the wrong woman. He then drove her back to Washington D.C. and dumped her in the streets in the middle of the night.

With such strong evidence and links between Cynthia Kisser, executive director of CAN, and Galen Kelly, one must ask the question: How will Kisser respond to Kelly's indictment? After his previous indictment, she made a blatant attempt to mislead the press and public.

I'd like to quote a couple of examples of Kisser's duplicity when challenged about Kelly.

* After Kelly's first indictment in October 1992, Kisser immediately tried to distance him from CAN. On October 1, she told the media he was not a member of CAN. When the evidence of his connections became too strong to deny, she changed her story. On October 11, she was reported as saying that he was "merely associated" through discussions on cult issues.

Subsequent to these statements by Kisser, Kelly's personal accounts ledger which had been seized by the FBI was made public. It showed that regular payments totalling over \$11,000 had been made to him from CAN in 1992. Many of the payments from CAN are marked "CAN retainer" and the amounts include regular payments of \$1,500 plus expenses payments.

* In a deposition in February 1992, Kisser denied that CAN had ever referred a member of the public to Kelly for deprogramming purposes.

Her statement is directly contradicted by testimony given during Kelly's recent trial, in which Edgar Newbold Smith, father of Lewis Du Pont Smith, stated that he had been referred to Kelly by CAN. Moreover, the Washington Times report on Kelly's latest indictment states that according to court papers, the mother of Kelly's intended kidnap victim placed calls to CAN's Chicago office (where Kisser works) during the three months prior to the abduction. This suggests the likelihood that Cynthia Kisser or someone from the Chicago office may have put her directly in touch with Galen Kelly. It was not expected that their plans would come to public attention as a result of Kelly snatching the wrong woman.

Cynthia Kisser should be asked to explain fully CAN's role, and her own actions, in the events I have described. If she cannot, or if her explanation leaves unanswered questions, then you have a right to demand her resignation and replacement by someone who will give honesty and direction to CAN. Led by such an executive director, CAN will be able to carry out its purpose of educating the public on its religious rights and responsibilities.

If CAN members do not take responsibility for any illegal actions committed by members of the organization, it is inevitable that federal law enforcement officers will. The result will be that any crimes committed by CAN members will be punished.

Yours sincerely,


Robert Lippmann

METROPOLITAN

Cleared once, man faces second kidnapping charge

By Kristian Hestorfer
The Associated Press Staff

A man acquitted last year of trying to kidnap and hurt the District's famous fortune is back in federal court again on kidnapping charges — this time accused of abducting a District woman.

A federal grand jury at the U.S. District Court in Alexandria this week indicted Gideon C. Kelly — a self-proclaimed cult depredator — on a charge that he kidnaped

Dorcas Dodebusch on May 5, 1992, reportedly by mistake.

Ms. Dodebusch — the roommate of the deceased victim — was on her way to work early that morning when two men and two women kidnaped her. She was taken in a van to Leesburg. On the way, she asked one of her abductors her name and he replied, "Gideon Kelly" according to court papers.

"Dorcas Kelly, the man snatched and an older woman entered and told the abductors that the victim was not

"my daughter", according to court papers.

Ms. Dodebusch was taken back to the District and released.

"As her abductors left, they threw [her] thermos, which she had been carrying, out of the van. The thermos was provided to the FBI and subsequent analysis identified a latent fingerprint on the thermos as belonging to Gideon Kelly," the court documents state.

A study of telephone records showed that the number of Ms. Dode-

busch's roommate placed calls to the Oak Viewpoint Network in Chicago shortly thereafter before the abduction, according to court papers.

Ms. Kelly will be arraigned in U.S. Magistrate Court in Alexandria on March 15, said Assistant U.S. Attorney Lawrence A. Linn. If convicted, he faces a maximum sentence of up to life in prison.

Ms. Kelly, 45, of Fairfax, Va., was acquitted Dec. 31 of plotting to kidnap Dorcas Kelly. She had been his wife to get them out of an organ-

ization headed by Lyndon LaRouche, who is serving a 15-year federal prison sentence.

A jury deliberated 12 hours after a 10-day trial before clearing Mr. Kelly, 46, Smith's father, Edgar Newbold Smith, and two other men — Robert Paul, 36, of South Amherst, N.J., and Donald L. Moore, 45, of Leesville, a retired sheriff's deputy.

They had been charged with conspiring to kidnap the younger Mr. Smith and his wife, Andrea.

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE
EASTERN DISTRICT OF VIRGINIA
Alexandria Division

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

v.

GALEN G. KELLY

CRIMINAL NO. *93-098-A*
Count 1 - 18 USC
§ 1201(A)

INDICTMENT

March 1993 Term - At Alexandria

THE GRAND JURY CHARGES THAT:

On or about May 9, 1992, in Leesburg, Virginia, in the Eastern District of Virginia, GALEN G. KELLY, did unlawfully, knowingly and willfully seize, confine, inveigle, decoy, kidnap, abduct, carry away and hold Debra Dobkowski, for reward and otherwise, when said Debra Dobkowski was willfully transported in interstate commerce between the District of Columbia and the State of Virginia.

(In violation of Title 18, United States Code, Section 1201(a))

A TRUE BILL

FOR PERSON

Richard Cullen
RICHARD CULLEN
UNITED STATES ATTORNEY

Lawrence J. Leiser
Lawrence J. Leiser
Assistant United States Attorney

Justin W. Williams
Justin W. Williams
Assistant United States Attorney
Chief, Criminal Division

Glenn Barton
1102 N. Brand Blvd.
Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202
(213) 257-3844
(818) 241-2494 Fax

See
2-8-93

February 2, 1993

Dear CAN Supporter,

I recently wrote to you giving the facts behind a number of suits filed against CAN. I have now learned that Cynthia Kisser is also misleading the press and the membership about the recent trial of Galen Kelly and others for conspiracy to kidnap.

Kisser says:

On January 14, Kisser claimed in the Barrington Courier-Review that CAN "had — and still has — nothing to do with criminal activities linked to illegal kidnappings and deprogrammings."

In a letter to the Sunday Star-Ledger of October 11, 1992, Kisser stated that Kelly was merely associated with CAN "through discussions on cult issues."

The facts are:

Documents obtained during an FBI raid have now exposed the falsity of these public statements by Kisser.

- * The FBI seized Kelly's accounts ledgers, which show that he was on a retainer from CAN. Over a period of about a year, CAN paid Kelly over \$11,000, including \$690 for his airfare to the CAN conference. (Kelly's arrest and indictment on kidnapping charges occurred shortly after the payment was made and prevented him from attending the convention.)

- * During this period, Kelly undertook a number of forcible deprogrammings. In May 1992, he violently kidnapped a girl and took her across state lines into Virginia. Then he found out he had snatched the wrong person, so he drove her back and dumped her in the streets of Washington, D.C.

- * FBI monitoring of phone calls showed that the mother of the intended victim of this kidnapping made calls to CAN's office in Chicago, where Kisser works, during the three months prior to the abduction in May.

- * Kisser met with Galen Kelly two days after he carried out this kidnapping. Why? What were they discussing?

* One of the expenditures listed in Kelly's accounts is labeled "Safehouse Rent" and is for \$1,800.

* The documents also show that Kelly paid money to other deprogrammers, including Randall Burkey.

* Burkey pleaded guilty in 1986 to criminal charges arising from a kidnapping and deprogramming attempt. He was arrested in March last year for another kidnapping and plea bargained. He was convicted for his involvement.

The documents show that CAN paid Kelly throughout 1992. These are only the documents the FBI seized. How much more of your money is being paid out to deprogrammers for no return?

Kisser says:

In the *Washington Post* of October 1, 1992, Kisser again claimed innocence of criminal activity on the part of CAN. She said that "the network [CAN] was not involved in the alleged conspiracy," referring to the arrest of Galen Kelly.

The facts are:

Kisser's statement that CAN was not involved is contradicted by court testimony.

* During the trial, Kelly's fellow defendant Edgar Newbold Smith stated under oath that he was given Kelly's name by Priscilla Coates, head of CAN's LA chapter. (Smith is the father of the man the prosecution alleged the defendants were planning to kidnap.)

The U.S. District Court that tried Galen G. Kelly, Robert Point, Donald L. Moore and Philadelphia businessman Newbold Smith for conspiracy to kidnap sent a resounding message to CAN. No court has ever made it more clear that deprogramming for any reason will not be tolerated.

Judge T.S. Ellis warned Kelly: "Mr. Kelly, I don't know where matters stand with you, but this should send a clear message to you. It is NEVER okay to kidnap, snatch or whatever." Judge Ellis also warned Robert Point that "I don't want to hear any more discussion of abduction, kidnapping It's against the law."

The newsletter by the CAN reform membership will be published shortly. It will give you more facts that CAN's leaders are concealing from you.

Sincerely,



Glenn Barton

MEMBERSHIP NEWS

EDUCATING THE GENERAL PUBLIC AS TO RELIGIOUS RIGHTS, FREEDOMS AND RESPONSIBILITIES

February 1993

FBI Court Documents Reveal Cult Awareness Network Paid Kidnapper

Documents seized during an FBI raid on the premises of deprogrammer Galen G. Kelly, who was recently indicted and tried for conspiracy to kidnap, reveal that Kelly has been on a retainer from Cult Awareness Network (CAN), receiving regular payments of \$1,500 from the organization throughout 1992.

The recently released documents contradict public denials of involvement with Kelly by CAN's executive director, Cynthia Kisser. When Kelly was indicted in October 1992, Kisser at first denied that Kelly was involved with CAN. Under pressure from the media, she was forced to admit the connection, but continued to downplay it, stating in the Sunday Star-Ledger (NJ) of October 11, 1992, that Kelly's only association with CAN was "through discussions on cult issues."

The documents seized by the FBI explode Kisser's denials that CAN supports Kelly. Galen Kelly's own accounts ledger details payments from CAN to him amounting to over \$11,000 for 1992. Among the payments was \$690 for Kelly's airfare to attend CAN's November 1992 annual convention in Los Angeles. Kelly's arrest and indictment by a grand jury prevented his attendance.

Most of the items are handwritten in the ledger under the notation "CAN retainer."

On the expenditures side of the ledger, payments are recorded by Kelly to other deprogrammers, including Randall Burkey who pleaded guilty in 1986 to criminal charges arising from a kidnapping and deprogramming attempt.

Kelly Paid "Safehouse Rent"

Kelly's career as a deprogrammer is well tracked by his own accounts ledger. He used income from CAN to fund other deprogrammers as well as his own deprogramming activities. One of his expenditures was \$1,300 for "safehouse rent." Deprogrammers can use safehouses, usually in isolated areas, to imprison their deprogramming victims while the operation is being carried out, often after violently abducting the victim and shoving him or her into a van with no windows for transporting to



Deprogrammer Galen Kelly

the deprogramming site.

Deprogramming Survivors Network (DSN) president Dr. Isaac N. Brooks Jr. is calling for release of CAN's financial records to law enforcement agencies, and for the revocation of CAN's non-profit, tax-exempt status. DSN is a group of academics, religious leaders and victims of deprogrammings from around the country working to educate the public on religious and political hate groups such as CAN and stressing that family problems are solved through dialogue, not force and hatred.

"Cult Awareness Network is supposed to be educating people about religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities," says Brooks. "They have never done this. They have always been a clearinghouse for criminal deprogrammers and these documents clearly show this."

"CAN has been fomenting hatred against religious groups, churches and political organizations for years," said Brooks. "They have gone after Evangelical Christians, Scientologists, Methodists, Episcopalians and Sufis. It is time their abuses against the law and the U.S. Constitution come to an end."

Kelly Stipulated Concerning Two Kidnappings

Following his recent trial, Kelly is again under investigation — this time by the U.S. Attorney's Office, which is seeking to indict him, according to a letter written by Kelly himself.

Kelly's record of kidnappings fully warrants indictment. In May 1992, Kelly reportedly violently kidnapped an adult woman and took her across state lines into Virginia. He had been hired by the woman's mother who wanted Kelly to "deprogram" the girl out of her sexual preferences. After the kidnapping, Kelly discovered that he had seized the wrong woman. He drove his victim back across state lines, threatened her with violence if she mentioned the incident and dumped her in the streets of Washington, D.C.

CAN is also implicated in this attempted deprogramming. An FBI investigation revealed that the mother of the intended victim of this kidnapping made calls to CAN's national office in Chicago during the three months prior to the abduction in May. This is the office where Cynthia Kisser works. Kisser also met with Galen Kelly two days after he carried out this kidnapping.

In September 1991, Kelly reportedly had carried out another kidnapping, which he executed with considerable violence. Afterwards he held the victim against her will for 10 days. The day following her release, she reported her abduction and imprisonment to the FBI.

Both kidnappings are documented in police records and Kelly himself virtually admitted to them in a stipulation of December 17, 1992. Apparently concerned that the victims might be called upon to give evidence against him, Kelly stipulated that if they were asked to do so, both women would testify to their forcible abduction and detention.

In late December 1992, Kelly was tried in a federal court in Virginia, along with lawyer Robert Point, former deputy sheriff Donald L. Moore and Philadelphia millionaire Edgar Newbold Smith, on charges of conspiracy to kidnap 36-year-old Lewis du Pont Smith.

DuPont Smith was involved in the Lyndon LaRouche organization of which his father, Newbold Smith, disapproved.

CAN Referred Newbold Smith to Kelly

Newbold Smith stated as part of his testimony that he had been referred to Kelly by Priscilla Coates, head of CAN's Los Angeles chapter.

The FBI, during the undercover operation that led to the arrest of Kelly and the other defendants, investigated CAN. Included in the list of items to be seized by the FBI were written materials and financial records mentioning CAN and information about phone calls made between CAN and the conspirators.

"Mr. Kelly, I don't know where matters stand with you, but this should be a clear message to you. It is never okay to kidnap, snatch or whatever."

Judge T. S. Ellis III
U.S. District Court
Virginia

Although the plans and discussion of the kidnapping were shown to have occurred, the verdict was not guilty based on lack of evidence that actions had been taken to carry out an exact plan. After the verdict had been given, Judge T.S. Ellis ordered that no one leave the court and addressed those present. He said that nothing in the verdict of not guilty vindicated a parent kidnapping a child for any reason whatsoever. He rebuked each of the defendants, including Newbold Smith, to whom he said, "He's your son, you can't control his life. It's his life."

The judge told Galen Kelly, "Mr. Kelly, I don't know where matters stand with you but this should send a clear message to you. It is never okay to kidnap, snatch or whatever." Judge Ellis advised Moore, "You're a mature adult and it's time you started acting like one. There are plenty of things you can do in law enforcement so that you do not need to get involved with illegal activities."

Ellis warned Robert Point that "I don't want to hear any more discussion of abduction, kidnapping ... It's against the law."

The judge described the defendants as "the gang that couldn't shoot straight." His comments are a clear message from a federal court that kidnapping and deprogramming will not be tolerated. ▲

Former Law Firm Sues Toby Plevin For Fraud And Deceit

Toby Plevin, a CAN-affiliated attorney, is being sued by her former law firm for fraud and deceit, conspiracy, intentional misrepresentation, breach of contract and interference with prospective economic advantage. The firm, Sayre, Moreno, Purcell and Boucher (SMP&B), as well as the partners individually, are suing Plevin over allegedly defrauding them out of fees.

According to the complaint, Plevin, who is also legal counsel for two CAN associated deprogrammers, was involved in deceptive practices. Failing to inform her former partners that she had settled a case for one of their ex-clients — a case in which they had invested considerable resources of time and money and for which they were entitled to fees — she made off with the funds before they knew what was going on.

The complaint charges that Plevin "actively concealed, through a series of dishonest, illicit, deceitful and fraudulent correspondence and representations replete with protracted lack of candor" the fact and details of the settlement she had made.

The firm was dissolved in mid-1990. In late 1991, the four ex-partners in the firm wrote to Plevin asking about the status of her client's (and their former client's) litigation. Plevin did not reply. Plevin's former employers made numerous attempts to obtain from Plevin answers to their questions, but received either no response at all from Plevin or responses which they allege were "untrue, fraudulent, misleading, dishonest, lacking in candor and otherwise purposefully incomplete or incorrect."

In August 1992, Plevin's former employers filed liens for attorney fees and costs against Plevin. It was only then, they say, they discovered that the client's case had been settled the previous December.

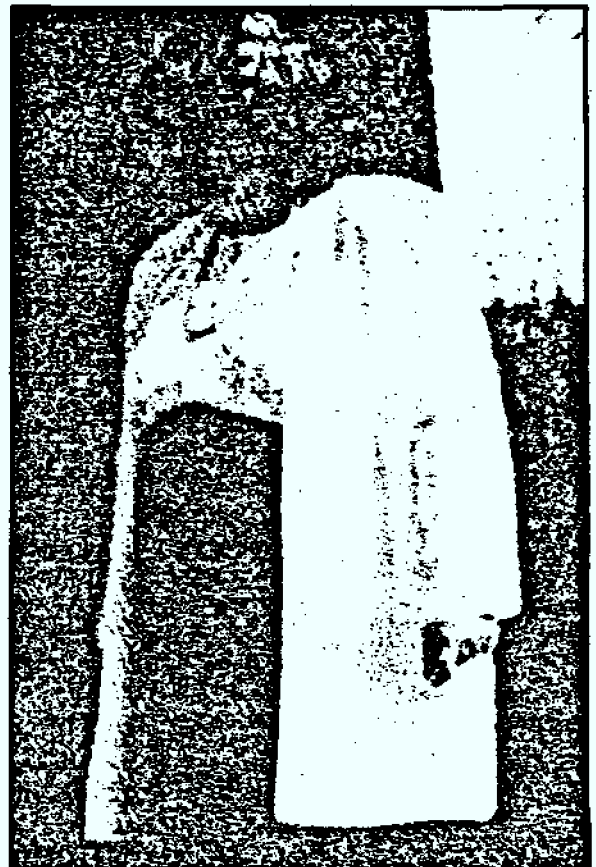
The suit filed against Plevin seeks relief including punitive damages, attorney fees and costs.

Plevin's Deceptive Manipulation Alleged

This is not the first time that Plevin has been involved in deceptive manipulation in an attempt to enrich herself. She has also run afoul of attorney ethics over a loan she took out in September 1990.

According to documents obtained in a routine background investigation, Plevin was involved in a scheme to raise capital to cover her living expenses by falsifying loan documents in September 1990 in order to manipulate Guardian Savings and Loan out of loans totalling \$187,500. (After a series of scandals involving a significant number of fraudulent loans, the company was taken over by the government-run Resolution Trust Corporation.)

Documents obtained show that in the



Attorney Toby Plevin

The real owner of the license, Stacy Ann Stauffer, was later found and interviewed. She did not know how

In January 1988, Kliger was placed on three years probation and fined \$340.

Kliger had obtained her ID.

When Falk asked Kliger if she had been arrested before, Kliger denied it. However, when he ran a records check, he found that she had a history of theft.

Kliger also lied about her mode of transportation to the store, claiming that she had walked. However her car was found parked nearby.

Falk then booked Kliger on counts of shoplifting and lying to a police officer. She was handcuffed and taken into custody.

Kliger, who claims to be an advocate of what she calls "critical thinking" appears to have been deserted by her own critical faculties. Despite the evidence of at least two witnesses including a police officer, she initially pleaded not guilty to the theft and asked for a jury trial.

Later, she changed her plea to no contest, which is tantamount to a guilty plea, and dropped her jury request. In January 1988, she was placed on three years probation and fined \$340.

Kliger's conviction has never been included in Cynthia Kisser's briefings to the membership about the virtues of CAN. It is time it was. In a letter to the CAN membership, Kliger accused "cults" of having "little or no regard for society's laws, ethics or morals" and frothed against "illegal practices." The letter - a textbook example of CAN hypocrisy - was written after Kliger's conviction for petty theft.

Kliger has repeatedly been quoted in the CAN newsletter seeking donations for CAN. No evidence has appeared indicating that she used them to pay her fine.

However, in view of her propensity for taking things that don't belong to her, CAN subscribers should think twice before sending any more funds in her direction. ▲

BLOW THE WHISTLE ON CAN'S CRIMES!

Former supporters of CAN are blowing the whistle on crimes condoned or committed by its members. Among the whistleblowers are:

- Dr. Lowell Streiker
- John Sweeney - former national director of Citizens Freedom Foundation
- Mark Blocksom - former deprogrammer
- Johnathon Nordquist - former deprogrammer

YOU can help clean up CAN!

If you have information on CAN's involvement in any of the following:

- Deprogramming
- Kidnapping
- Financial crimes
- Deceptive practices
- Use of illegal drugs
- Sexual abuse

Contact:

Mr. Glenn Barton
1102 N. Brand Blvd. Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202
(213) 257-3844

Continued from page 2.

summer of 1990, Plevin was experiencing serious financial problems which led her to plead for funding from Hadassah, a Jewish organization in Los Angeles. In a letter sent to the Hadassah membership, Plevin sought \$137,000 in funds to help finance her representation of the very same client concerning whose litigation she is being sued by SMP&B.

Plevin added in the letter that "the above [\$137,000] does not cover my personal living needs although we hope to cover that for about 10 months by refinancing my client's home."

In August 1990, Plevin's rocky financial condition also prompted her to write to a Superior Court judge contesting his repeated statements that she had been acting in bad faith. She lamented, however, that the state of her finances made her unable to guarantee payment of a \$500 referee statement by the deadline he had set.

Despite the dire straits Plevin was in financially, less than two weeks after representing to the judge she could not make a \$500 payment, Plevin suddenly "qualified" for loans of \$175,000 and \$12,000 from Guardian Savings and Loan Association to "purchase" her clients home for \$250,000.

Plevin and her client allegedly obtained an inflated appraisal of the house for the purpose of securing the loan.

Falsified loan documents

A complaint filed against Plevin with the Attorney General's Office in California alleges that Plevin falsified the loan documents. The loan company required that she take occupancy of the home within 30 days after purchase. If this condition was not fulfilled, the loans were considered invalid and the loan company could call them in.

Plevin also signed escrow documents indicating she had paid \$62,500 to her client and his wife as a down payment on the house — yet in her letter to the Hadassah members and to the judge she claimed shortage of funds. The complaint alleges that Plevin never in fact paid this money.

Independent verification has established that Plevin has never occupied the property. She continues to live and operate out of a rented house on Keswick Avenue in Los Angeles.

The Attorney General's Office has been asked to conduct a full investigation into the loan transaction by Plevin and take action accordingly.

This dishonesty by a CAN-connected attorney is expected to add to Cynthia Kisser's problems over CAN's worsening legal scene. ▲

CAN Northern California Affiliate President Convicted of Shoplifting

Eunice Kliger, the President of CAN's Northern California affiliate since 1988, has been convicted of shoplifting, police and court documents reveal.

A report by J. Falk, the officer who took Kliger into custody, describes how on December 26, 1987, Kliger was observed stealing items from a store in Sunnyvale. When questioned by him about her theft, she lied about her actions and attempted to give a false name. Falk took Kliger into custody. She was later convicted and fined by the municipal court of Santa Clara.

Kliger is one of CAN's diehards. She has been involved with the organization for 14 years and is an avid supporter of deprogramming. According to an article in the San Francisco Examiner, she and her husband, Benjamin, had their daughter, Robyn, kidnapped by four deprogrammers in 1988.

The police report on Kliger's shoplifting crime describes in matter of fact, unvarnished prose, her attempts to deceive and manipulate a law enforcement officer, and exposes to full view the hypocrisy which is the hallmark of CAN's leaders.

Falk was called to the shopping center after the store manager, George Plummer, had observed Kliger take two items off a shelf and put them in her purse. (The previous week, a store clerk had noticed that Kliger stayed an excessive amount of time in the store — four hours — and had alerted management. As a result, the next time she visited the store she was closely watched.)

When Kliger left without attempting to pay, Plummer followed her and stopped her just outside the store.

Plummer asked Kliger if she was carrying store property. She replied, "I don't have anything of yours." Not believing her, he looked in her bag and found a container of skin cream and a container of nail hardener that he

When Falk asked Kliger if she had been arrested before, Kliger denied it. However, when he ran a records check, he found she had a history of theft.

recognized as originating from his store. The items had a retail value of \$23.60.

The police were called but Kliger refused to wait. However, soon after Falk had arrived, he happened to notice someone standing about 30 yards from the store who matched the description the manager had given him of Kliger. Falk brought her back to the store and confirmed with Plummer that it was indeed Kliger.

Falk then asked Kliger for her driver's license. She denied having it. When asked for whatever ID she was carrying, she produced a cosmetology license in the name of "Stauffer", claiming it was all she had. Falk then looked in her bag and found an ID in her own name.

Cynthia Kisser Paints False Picture to CAN Membership on Legal Crisis

As CAN's legal crisis deepens, Cynthia Kisser has been continuing to spin soothing falsehoods to the membership about the extent and severity of the legal problems. In a letter sent to all CAN supporters, she claimed that "cases brought by Frizell Clegg, Jerome Newman, Andrew Bagley, Donna Casselman, Joe Lewis, Larry Miller and Greg Bashaw, all Scientologists, have been dismissed with prejudice — meaning they cannot be brought again."

As CAN reform spokesperson Glenn Barton pointed out in a letter circulated to the membership, Kisser's claims are false. Joe Lewis, Larry Miller and Greg Bashaw never even filed suits. They filed claims with the Illinois Human Rights Department and then filed a motion for temporary relief with the Court. That motion was never ruled on and their claims with the Department are still pending.

Jerome Newman's suit was dismissed by Newman himself. The suits brought by Frizell Clegg and Donna Casselman were dismissed only as to their federal claims and new suits have already been filed in the Los Angeles Superior Court. Clegg is alleging discrimination based on his religious beliefs and his race, while Casselman charges discrimination, fraud and breach of contract.

Kisser also stated in her letter that "CAN has won a preliminary injunction against two Scientologists, Valon Cross and Sam Demeter..." This is a wholly bogus statement. CAN has never "won a preliminary injunction" against Cross and Demeter.

Kisser's Legal Mythology

CAN's January newsletter continues the legal mythology dreamed up by Kisser. An article entitled "Scientologists file half-dozen new suits against CAN" claims that "three of the 21 suits have been dismissed with prejudice, which means that they cannot be refiled." Not true — two of the suits referred to have already been refiled.

The story goes on: "A group of eight Scientologists were able to gain a



Cynthia Kisser

preliminary injunction in state court in California which permitted the eight to attend CAN's 1992 National Convention in November. The eight withdrew their case before gaining a permanent injunction, and CAN is appealing the case."

This is rather like saying that CAN is securing the stable door with iron bars after the horses have all bolted and are galloping away over the hills. All that the Scientologists wanted to accomplish was to attend the November conference as CAN members. Los Angeles Superior Court Judge Thomas Murphy not only enabled them to do so, he awarded them attorney fees and costs amounting to \$6,009 and ordered CAN to pay. He found that CAN had engaged in religious discrimination and that the Scientologists had "acted as a catalyst in changing the unlawful conduct" of CAN. Having achieved all they set out to do, there was no need to pursue the case further, since Judge Murphy had entered judgement in their favor.

CAN is already in noncompliance with the Judge's order, as they have failed to pay the \$6,009 despite not being granted a

stay of payment pending appeal.

Kisser admits that "it continues to be very difficult for CAN to cover the legal defense costs in these cases..." It must be especially difficult in view of the fact that CAN's insurance firm, International Insurance Company, is refusing to pay legal expenses and has filed suit against CAN.

CAN's primary income sources are charitable foundations, but even this income lifeline may be about to dry up. A letter was recently sent to a number of foundations by Mr. Michael Stoller, an attorney representing individuals who have been the victims of unlawful conduct by CAN. Mr. Stoller advised the foundations that the aggrieved individuals were considering legal actions against CAN and asked for information concerning any unlawful activities to which CAN or its associates had been a party.

The foundations that have replied so far are clearly in no hurry to rush to CAN's support. The Treasurer, Vice-President, and Secretary of the Crestlea Foundation each wrote letters "unequivocally" disassociating themselves from any knowledge of unlawful activity by CAN, and the J. Roderick MacArthur Foundation denied having made any grants to CAN.

Last year, CAN's attempts to obtain funding from the Pew Charitable Trusts were also turned down. The Trusts were among the organizations from which CAN sought funding for 1993.

The burden of paying CAN's legal costs is falling squarely on the membership. It is the membership, too, which will have to come up with the \$6,009 attorney's fees and costs awarded to the eight Scientology reform-minded CAN members. These unpalatable truths are not mentioned in Cynthia Kisser's homilies to the membership. Confronted with a litigation crisis that is increasingly out of her control, Kisser is weaving a tissue of deception to CAN members in a desperate effort to bolster crumbling morale and keep the funds flowing in. ▲

European "CAN"s Under Police Investigation

CAN's equivalent groups overseas are coming under investigation by both the media and the police. In France, Germany, Spain and the United Kingdom, these allied groups are finding their activities severely curtailed.

Deprogrammers have often sexually abused their victims and anti-religious groups like CAN and the British group FAIR (Family Action Information and Rescue) have attracted sexual perverts to their executive ranks. In 1990, Michael Rokos was forced to resign as CAN's president after it was revealed that he had solicited perverted sex from a young policeman. FAIR was involved in a scandal over its sexuality perverted chairman, Neil Dawson. Known to his friends as "Vicki," Dawson achieved national media exposure in the United Kingdom over the homosexual parties which he — an English reverend — held in his vicarage. Press exposure of these parties, during which drug-taking was a common occurrence, resulted in Dawson resigning from his ministry and fleeing his parish.

Prostitution Ring Exposed in France

In November 1992, an anti-religious group in France, Action Plus, was found by the police to be a front for a prostitution ring. The head of the organization, Jean Parraga, was jailed in Switzerland in October (on charges relating to an aborted forcible deprogramming) then released into the custody of the French police on prostitution charges. He and two other members of the group have been indicted on prostitution charges.

The group was run by Parraga and three other men: Jean-Francois Martrou, Jean-Luc Merin and Eric Lemoine. Behind the facade of "fighting sects," the group is accused of having recruited a bevy of girls who made a lucrative income. The careful accounts records kept by these anti-religious campaigners and pimps revealed that their deceptive fund-raising practices had netted them 5,000 French francs (\$2,700) in the space of a few months, while the prostitution business had brought in 120,000 francs (\$21,400) a month.

Four of the prostitutes worked at a "sauna" during the Barcelona Olympics, afterwards practicing their trade in an elegant neighborhood in the south of the city before returning to France.

The investigation into the group continues.

Murder Alleged by Member of French CAN-affiliated Group

In France, the police have been investigating a murder allegedly committed by a member of France's fanatical anti-religious group, the Association Pour La Défense de la Famille et L'Individu (ADFI), which has close links with CAN.

Last year, Jean Miguères, the leader of a respected UFO study group called Ceirus, was reportedly killed by an ADFI member who objected to the fact that Miguères had married his daughter, Odile. The accused murderer, a man called Dorysse, is in jail awaiting trial.

Dorysse's wife was also an active member of ADFI. When interviewed by media, she explained at length the reason why her husband had apparently decided to kill her son-in-law. Since Miguères was a member of a "cult", and since Dorysse and his wife had heard that he was planning to leave France with his wife and daughter, Dorysse decided to kill Miguères.

ADFI has maintained a thick file on Ceirus and the accused killer's wife wrote an affidavit which sang the praises of ADFI. Her views are not shared by the French police. Murder is not a solution to having a son-in-law who is a member of a group that ADFI disapproves of, but it shows the fascist-like policies that these groups promote.

Soon after the ADFI killing, a French magazine published an article which showed that Miguères had not intended leaving the country and that the couple had just moved into a new flat.

To add to ADFI's problems, the head of ADFI, Jeanine Tavernier, has also been under investigation by authorities. Her house was searched on the orders of a Judge of

Instruction (JOI) investigating a kidnapping. Tavernier is suspected of having used her house to detain members of new religious movements.

Germany

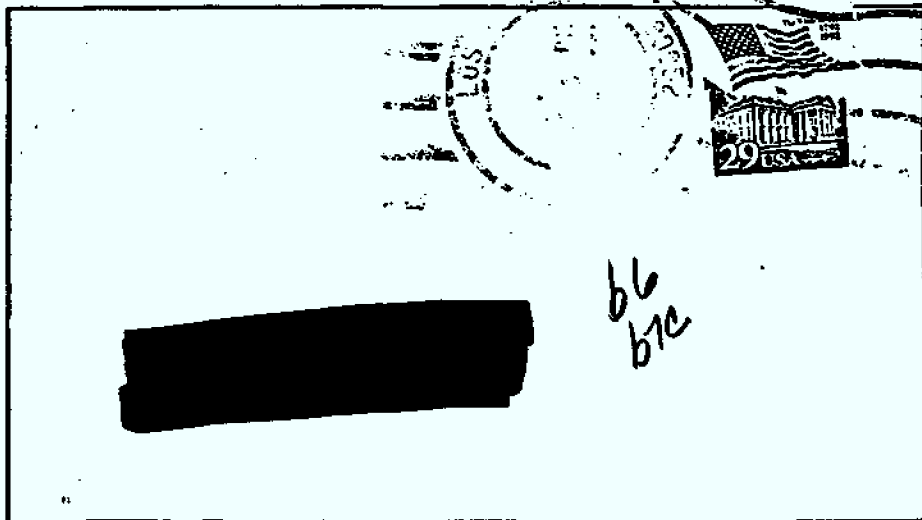
In Germany, Renate Hartwig was ordered by a court last year to pay \$12,000 legal costs to a member of the Church of Scientology who obtained an injunction forbidding her to circulate false allegations about him. Hartwig appealed the case but lost. A similar injunction was obtained against Hartwig by another Scientologist, and the president of one of the Churches of Scientology in Germany was victorious over Hartwig in the court when he publicly called Hartwig's group a criminal organization. The court rejected Hartwig's attempt to obtain an injunction forbidding use of this term to describe her group, one of whose members was convicted and jailed for tax evasion. Hartwig herself is being investigated for industrial espionage by the District Attorney in Stuttgart.

Spain

In Spain, the CAN-affiliated group Pro Juventud has recently lost most of its funding support from local municipalities. The group is reported to be under police investigation and was recently visited by the Barcelona police who inspected its books.

The increased level of police and judicial enquiry into these European groups parallels the growing awareness of CAN's support of criminals in the USA.

Groups similar to CAN operating in Europe are realizing that their actions are coming under close scrutiny by law enforcement agencies. ▲



Glenn Barton
1102 N. Brand Blvd.
Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202
(213) 257-3844
(818) 241-2494 Fax

SCIENTOLOGIST

Rec
1-11-93

January 5, 1993

Dear CAN Supporter,

Why is Cynthia Kissar deceiving you about the litigation with Scientologists? In a letter to you, she claimed that "cases brought by Frizell Clegg, Jerome Newman, Andrew Bagley, Donna Casselman, Joe Lewis, Larry Miller and Greg Bashaw, all Scientologists, have been dismissed with prejudice -- meaning they cannot be brought again."

Kissar also stated that "CAN has won a preliminary injunction against two Scientologists, Valon Cross and Sam Demeter...."

Kissar's claims are false. Here are the actual facts about each of these cases:

- Joe Lewis, Larry Miller and Greg Bashaw: These Scientologists never even filed suits. They filed claims with the Illinois Human Rights Department and then filed a motion for temporary relief with the Court. That motion was never ruled on. Their claims with the Department are still pending.

- Jerome Newman: This suit was voluntarily dismissed by Newman himself, without prejudice.

- Andrew Bagley: Bagley's suit was never dismissed.

- Valon Cross and Sam Demeter: Kissar's statement is totally bogus. CAN has never won a preliminary injunction against these two Scientologists.

- Frizell Clegg: This was dismissed only as to its federal claims. He has filed a new suit in Los Angeles Superior Court for discrimination based on his religious beliefs and his race.

- Donna Casselman: Like the Clegg suit, this suit was dismissed only as to its federal claims. A new suit has been filed in the Los Angeles Superior Court, for discrimination, fraud and breach of contract.

Kisser Isn't Telling You:

* That eight Scientologists were awarded \$6,009 in costs and attorney fees by the Los Angeles Superior Court in December, after the Court had forced CAN to admit the Scientologists to its annual conference.

* That the Court stated that CAN had engaged in "religious discrimination."

* That the Court also stated that the Scientologists had "acted as a catalyst in changing the unlawful conduct" of CAN.

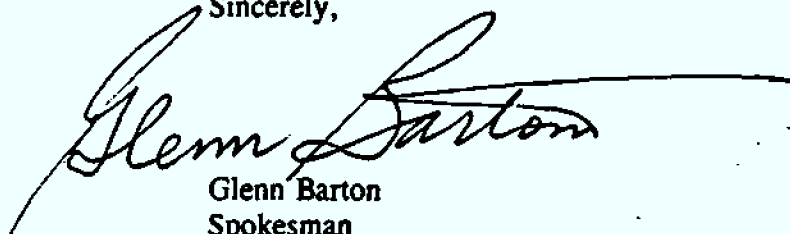
* That CAN's insurance company, International Insurance Company, is refusing to pay legal expenses and has filed suit against CAN.

Kisser doesn't want you to know these facts. She wants your money. It is your donations to CAN that are being used to pay the legal bills. So she paints a glowing and false picture of the litigation scene.

The \$6,009 has to be paid by CAN at once. Who will pay? YOU!

Beware anything written by CAN about the litigation battlefield. If you want to know the facts, read the newsletter put out by the reform membership.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read "Glenn Barton". The signature is fluid and cursive, with a long horizontal line extending from the end of the name.

Glenn Barton
Spokesman
CAN Reform Membership

1 Steven L. Hayes
2 A Law Corporation
3 1015 Oneonta Drive
4 Los Angeles, California 90065
5 (213) 255-8878

6 Attorney for Plaintiffs
7 BOB L. NEILSON, SANDRA WOODARD,
8 BOB SCHUCH, CHARLES A. VAN BREEMAN,
9 GARY GUM, VICKI J. DRIES, PATRICIA
10 ROSS, JENNIFER BEAUBIEN

ORIGINAL FILED

DEC 15 1992

COUNTY CLERK

~~NORTH CENTRAL DISTRICT~~

11 SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA

12 FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

13 NORTH CENTRAL DISTRICT

14 BOB L. NEILSON,

15 Plaintiff,

16 vs.

17 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
18 California Non-Profit Corporation;
19 CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
20 PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
21 COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
22 RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
23 DOES 1-100, inclusive,

24 Defendants.

) CASE NO. EC 010163

) [REDACTED] ORDER GRANTING
) JUDGMENT OF DISMISSAL AND
) AWARD OF ATTORNEYS' FEES

) DATE: December 4, 1992

) TIME: 9:00 a.m.

) DEPT.: B

) CASE NO. EC 010164

25 SANDRA WOODARD,

26 Plaintiff,

27 vs.

28 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
California Non-Profit Corporation;
CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
DOES 1-100, inclusive,

Defendants.

) CASE NO. EC 010165

1 BOB SCHUCH,

2 Plaintiff,

3 vs.

4 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
California Non-Profit Corporation;
5 CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
6 COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
7 DOES 1-100, inclusive,

8 Defendants.

CASE NO. EC 010166

9 CHARLES A. VAN BREEMEN

10 Plaintiff,

11 vs.

12 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
California Non-Profit Corporation;
13 CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
14 COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
15 DOES 1-100, inclusive,

16 Defendants.

CASE NO. EC 010167

17 GARY GUM,

18 Plaintiff,

19 vs.

20 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
California Non-Profit Corporation;
21 CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
22 COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
23 DOES 1-100, inclusive,

24 Defendants.

CASE NO. EC 010168

1 VICKI J. DRIES,

2 Plaintiff,

3 vs.

4 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
California Non-Profit Corporation;
5 CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
6 COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
7 DOES 1-100, inclusive,

8 Defendants.

CASE NO. 010169

9 PATRICIA ROSS,

10 Plaintiff,

11 vs.

12 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
California Non-Profit Corporation;
13 CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
14 COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
15 DOES 1-100, inclusive,

16 Defendants.

CASE NO. EC 010188

17 JENNIFER BEAUBIEN,

18 Plaintiff,

19 vs.

20 CULT AWARENESS NETWORK, a
California Non-Profit Corporation;
21 CYNTHIA KISSER, an individual; and
PRISCILLA COATES, an individual;
22 COREY SLAVIN, an individual;
RACHEL ANDRES, an individual; and
23 DOES 1-100, inclusive,

24 Defendants.

25 / / /

26 / / /

1 TO ALL PARTIES AND TO THEIR ATTORNEYS OF RECORD:

2 On December 4, 1992 at 9:00 a.m. in Department B of the
3 above-entitled Court, plaintiffs' Motion for Judgment of
4 Dismissal and for Recovery of Attorneys' Fees came on regularly
5 for hearing before the Honorable Thomas R. Murphy. Steven L.
6 Hayes appeared on behalf of plaintiffs and Daniel A. Leipold
7 appeared on behalf of defendants.

8 Plaintiffs filed these actions against defendants because of
9 defendants' conduct in discriminating against plaintiffs based
10 upon their religious beliefs, by denying them the right, as CAN
11 members, to attend defendant CAN's 1992 annual convention.
12 Plaintiffs sought an order allowing them the right to attend the
13 convention by way of a preliminary injunction. The order was
14 granted by this Court on the condition that plaintiffs conduct
15 themselves in an appropriate and non-disruptive manner.
16 Plaintiffs thereafter attended the convention. There has been no
17 evidence put before this Court that plaintiffs conducted
18 themselves otherwise than in an orderly and appropriate manner as
19 they represented to this Court they would.

20 Based upon the foregoing, this Court finds that defendants
21 engaged in religious discrimination prohibited by California
22 Civil Code Section 51 in denying plaintiffs equal access to
23 defendants' annual convention, contrary to defendants'
24 representations that the convention would be open to all persons
25 without regard to their religious beliefs.

26 Plaintiffs, in obtaining an injunction allowing them to
27 attend the convention and then attending the convention in a
28 manner as ordered by this Court, prevailed on their claim and

1 acted as a catalyst in changing the unlawful conduct of
2 defendants.

3 IT IS THEREFORE ORDERED, that plaintiffs' Motion for
4 Judgment of Dismissal and Recovery of Attorneys Fees and costs in
5 the amount of \$6,009.00 against defendant, is granted.
6

7
8 Dated: _____

DEC 15 1992

THOMAS C. MURPHY

JUDGE OF THE SUPERIOR COURT
9

10 h:\can\neilson\neilson.ord
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Glenn Barton
1102 N. Brand Blvd.
Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202
(213) 257-3844
(818) 241-2494 Fax

Scientologist

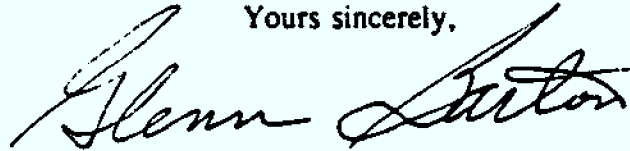
December 28, 1992

Dear CAN Member,

Unless you came across it by chance, you would be likely to miss the attached article by Alexander Cockburn. It is not one that CAN's current leadership would ever mail you. But Cockburn's article contains important information about the background to attacks on Scientology.

The article is one you deserve to read because you are entitled to know both sides of a story.

Yours sincerely,



Glenn Barton
CAN Reform Member

BEAT THE DEVIL.

Paradigms of Power: The Case of Eli Lilly

Eli Lilly and Company, maker of Prozac (and earlier in its career, heroin medicine and LSD), gazes mournfully at the departing Bush-Quayle Administration, offering us a vivid paradigm of the intersections between government, the press and a powerful corporation. I take as point of departure a fine article on Lilly by Jim Hogshire in *The Bloomington Voice* for September 30 of this year, supplemented with researches by my colleague Billy Treger.

After he left the C.I.A. and before he began to run for the 1980 Republican nomination, Bush worked for Lilly. Later, he dropped the Lilly directorship from his résumé and failed to disclose his holding of Lilly stock. As Vice President, Bush continued to lobby on behalf of Lilly, whose first Washington lobbying office was set up by Dan Quayle's uncle, back in 1959.

Lilly's headquarters is in Indianapolis, and synergy with the Indiana-based Quayle clan was inevitable. The fusion between "public service" and toil for Lilly has been most egregiously symbolized in the person of Mitch Daniels, who shuttled between the Reagan and Bush White House and Lilly as vice president for corporate affairs, overseeing government lobbying. In November of 1991, Daniels co-chaired a fundraiser that collected \$600,000 for Bush-Quayle, including \$12,500 from Lilly executives.

After the 1988 victory Bush gave Quayle the Council on Competitiveness, charged with taking calls from corporate chieftains and their lobbyists and jumping to their commands. Ultimately the council asked Lilly to review the government's plan to revamp the F.D.A.'s approval procedures. Lilly, which had already won exemptions from the Clean Air Act, received its finest gift in the F.D.A.'s expedited approval of new drugs. This, in effect, would lengthen the time that a drug company can maintain product exclusivity, hence reap more profits, before competitors can bring a generic version on the market.

Lilly is heavily committed to biotech products, with a strategy of buying rights to other companies' biotech drugs, offering R&D capital and marketing clout. Crucial here, as always, is the speed of F.D.A. approval. Bush and Quayle singled out biotech products as needing quicker certification by the F.D.A.

Bush's rabid enthusiasm for biogenetic patenting (most famously evinced in his refusal to sign the Biodiversity Treaty in Rio, since it was insufficiently attentive to the U.S. corporate agenda in this area) reflects the Lilly agenda.

In line with this push toward exclusivity, Bush's F.D.A. began a campaign to ban sales of more than 400 over-the-counter medicines and ingredients, ranging from chamomile flowers, iodine and isopropyl alcohol, through a slew of holistic nostrums, to aspirin and codeine. Thus, in accord with the essential function of corporate government—the privatization of more or less everything—every pill, every medicine would either be sold under a brand name or issued by prescription. Under the F.D.A.'s proposed rules, Macbeth's witches would have been gazing at an empty caldron.

Finally, the F.D.A. began ceding the testing and approval process to outside scientists. As Ralph Nader's Public Citizen's Congress Watch put it, "Not only do outside reviewers

lack the training necessary to conduct thorough safety reviews, but . . . most nongovernmental scientists receive funding from the same drug companies seeking approval for new products."

Here we come to the antidepressant drug Prozac, a product of immense importance in propping up Lilly's bottom line—placed on the market in 1987, and by 1990 doing \$760 million in sales.

Enter Prozac

In July of 1990, Lilly faced a Prozac crisis. Already in May the company had been warning doctors that problems associated with Prozac included "suicidal ideation" (a muffled way of saying "wanting to kill oneself"), and on July 17, Rhoda Hala of Long Island sued Lilly for \$150 million in damages, charging that Prozac had impelled her to self-destructive acts.

Among the most formidable opponents of Prozac has been the Church of Scientology, whose affiliate the Citizens Commission on Human Rights was assiduous in collecting evidence of Prozac's impact. The Scientologists have long been hostile to "psychiatric drugs" like Prozac or Ritalin, a Ciba-Geigy product against which the church has carried out a prolonged and admirable campaign. By the end of July the Citizens Commission was urging Congress to take Prozac out of circulation. Between June and August, Lilly's stock dropped by 20 percent, a \$5.8 billion decrease in overall value.

Eight months later the tables were turned. On April 19, 1991, after a series of matter-of-fact articles about the Prozac furor, *The Wall Street Journal* published a violent front-page attack on the Church of Scientology by Thomas Burton. It conflated the life of Scientology's founder, L. Ron Hubbard, its theology and its onslaught on Prozac in paragraphs greeted with delight in the public affairs department of Eli Lilly and the company's P.R. firm, Burson Marsteller (among its former clients, the Argentine junta), which is where a cynical reader of the *Journal* might have supposed Burton's article to have been inspired.

On April 28 came release of *Time*'s cover story on the Church of Scientology by Richard Behar, a discursive onslaught depicting the church as a predator on the disturbed and the unknowing, devoid of virtue. The so-called exposé was larded with errors—not unusual for Behar—including a misstatement of the church's 1987 income as \$503 million instead of \$4 million, a blunder with which *Time* has said it is "comfortable." Lilly bought an extra print order of 250,000 copies of this edition of *Time* and distributed them to doctors across the country. In May, Lilly offered doctors indemnification against lawsuits if they would continue to prescribe Prozac.

Meanwhile, the Lilly White House was doing its bit. In its new policy of letting the fox into the barnyard, the F.D.A. had mustered an advisory committee to study Prozac; five of its eight members had serious conflicts of interest, including substantial financial backing from Lilly. The September 20 hearing on Prozac was favorable to Lilly.

ALEXANDER COCKBURN

Cults Ancient and Modern

The Church of Scientology did not get too much sympathy for the press assaults against it. The church is reckoned to be a "cult," and in most journalism, mainstream or underground, cults—as opposed to "religions"—are fair game. In his *Journal* piece, Burton had rich sport with Hubbard's quasi-Gnostic constructs of "thetans" and "engrams."

By contrast, Bush, Quayle and many officers of Eli Lilly and indeed of the Dow Jones Company, which publishes the *Journal*, are adherents of the Christ cult, about which journalists are uniformly deferential. (The Christ cult anchors its belief system to the claims of a carpenter's wife nearly 2,000 years ago that she had been possessed by God, producing thereafter a child who demanded recognition as the "Son of God," claiming to have been sent to Earth to "save mankind.") Celebrants of the Christ cult periodically eat a biscuit, claiming that it is the flesh of the cult's founder. Many cult members have been convicted of sexual crimes and have killed in the name of their god.)

The Church of Scientology has made many cogent points about the campaign mounted by Lilly and its publicists to defend Prozac. There is the matter of tie-ins, translating into the many tentacles of the Lilly cult. Mitch Daniels worked for Lilly, Reagan and Bush. Richard Wood, who is Lilly's chairman of the board, president and chief executive officer, serves on the board of Dow Jones. We also have the two Nicholas brothers, one of whom—Nicholas J.—was until this year C.E.O. of Time Warner, and the other of whom—Peter M.—was a senior executive at Eli Lilly, married to Ruth Virginia Lilly.

Then there is the matter of the P.R. firms. In the wake of the *Time* attack, Lilly and other pharmaceutical companies forced the P.R. firm of Hill and Knowlton to drop its valuable Church of Scientology account, believing (erroneously) that Hill and Knowlton was responsible for the church's effective anti-Prozac campaign. Hill and Knowlton is a subsidiary of the London-based WPP Group, run by Martin Sorrell. In their vigorous and amusing counterattack on *Time*, run in paid space in *USA Today*, the Scientologists pointed out that WPP, after a series of highly leveraged buyouts of such conglomerates as J. Walter Thompson and Ogilvy and Mather, faced a financial abyss. Soon after WPP acquired J. Walter Thompson, the latter lost the Burger King, Goodyear and *Los Angeles Times* accounts. Lilly is a J.W.T. client.

After months of menacing talk—detailed in the *National Journal*—about canceling its account, Lilly received Sorrell in Indianapolis. Sorrell assured the company that Hill and Knowlton would drop the Church of Scientology, a promise he instantly made good on. On computations by the church, in the spring of 1991 some 15 percent of *Time*'s total advertising volume—\$57 million—originated with WPP-controlled advertising and marketing companies. So WPP was not entirely without means to pressure Time Warner, thus satisfying its own threatening client in Indianapolis.

There are other tie-ins. Behar's article in hand, *Time* went

prize grubbing. Such prizes enhance corporate status and also help credibility when a libel suit is probably in the offing (the church finally sued *Time* in the spring of this year). On May 2, 1992, after a *Time* submission, Behar got a Conscience in Media Award from the American Society of Journalists and Authors. (The A.S.J.A. professes to oppose those using advertising to influence editorial content. In this context we might note that at the November 22, 1991, banquet of the New York Financial Writers Association, Behar was a guest at one of the three Burson Marsteller tables.) That same month Behar picked up the \$10,000 Worth Bingham Prize, given for "public interest" journalism.

Also in May, Behar received a Gerald Loeb Award for Distinguished Business and Financial Journalism, worth \$1,000. The chairman of the Gerald R. Loeb Foundation, also dean of the John E. Anderson School of Management at U.C.L.A., also chairman of the panel making the choice for the Loeb Award, is J. Clayburn LaForce, who is also a director of Eli Lilly. Fran Speers, president of the Loeb Foundation, disclosed that LaForce, anticipating charges of conflict of interest, had taken himself off the judging panel, an act that has the same moral force as Vernon Jordan announcing that his \$50,000 annual fee from RJR-Nabisco will in no way affect his judgment in helping to nominate the Secretary of Health and Human Services in the Clinton Administration.

Behar himself has friendly ties with a Scientology foe, the Cult Awareness Network, a bunch of brainwashers and kidnappers, whose conference this year had on its honorary committee none other than the Loeb Foundation chairman and Lilly director, J. Clayburn LaForce, and which conferred upon Behar the Leo J. Ryan Award.

I hope the church takes *Time* to the cleaners. Right now Bush is probably shoveling Prozac down his throat along with the regular Halcion dosage. He'd better watch out for "suicidal ideation."

Soap Opera Digest: 'The Clintons'

Bili becomes President. Hillary plans for their new home in Washington but is troubled by a call from an old friend from law school who asks if she will pass along his résumé. He hints that he might release intimate letters unless she helps his career. Tipper worries about Al's apparent indifference and coldness. She wonders whether to confide in Al's close friend Marty Peretz but does not fully trust him. Al and Hillary meet privately to discuss transition strategies and are overheard by Derek, who tells Brooke, who tells Cody, who tells Tipper, who is hurt and angry and vows to shun the inauguration.

• *Clintons* executive producer, Linda Bloodworth-Thomason, denies rumors of fierce set feuds between *Clintons* veteran Mickey Kantor and the soap's publicist, George Stephanopoulos. She says ratings have been strong, laughingly denies *Globe & Mail* cover story alleging *Clintons* lead star replaced by alien. Socks/cat food promotional tie-ins "surpassing all expectations," according to Colgate-Palmolive officials. The company owns Science Diet.



MEMBERSHIP NEWS

EDUCATING THE GENERAL PUBLIC AS TO RELIGIOUS RIGHTS, FREEDOMS AND RESPONSIBILITIES

Special Convention Edition

November 1992

Galen Kelly Arrest Stuns Cult Awareness Network

Galen Kelly, deprogrammer and CAN associate, was arrested September 30 in Virginia by the FBI on a charge of conspiracy to kidnap, following a three-month investigation and indictment by a federal grand jury. He was released on \$250,000 bail and the court ordered that he be monitored electronically pending his trial in December. It is unlikely that he will attend the 1992 convention.

Also arrested were lawyer Robert Point (aka "Biker Bob") and Robert Moore, a former county deputy sheriff. CAN member E. Newbold Smith surrendered to the federal authorities the next day.

The FBI arrested Kelly and his accomplices after conducting an extensive investigation into a plot to lure Newbold Smith's son, Lewis du Pont Smith, to a hotel room, render him unconscious with a sedative-laden drink and then imprison him on a yacht 60 miles off the coast while he was "deprogrammed" by Kelly from his political adherence to Lyndon LaRouche.

Kelly was clearly the mastermind, according

to the FBI affidavit, as questions such as whether Smith's wife also would be kidnapped were left to the judgment of Kelly.

Kelly's close working relationship with CAN and CAN member Newbold Smith is hardly a secret. The *Milwaukee Journal* reported October 4 that "Kelly helped the Cult Awareness Network set up a support group for former LaRouche activists." It has been an open secret that Newbold Smith and the Crestlea Foundation that he controls have, through donations to CAN, heavily supported Galen Kelly's kidnapping/deprogramming activities against LaRouche.

Cynthia Kisser, Executive Director of CAN National, has repeatedly denied any connection between CAN and this kidnap attempt when questioned by the media. Following are some media statements on the subject:

Washington Post October 1, "Cynthia Kisser said that Kelly was not a member of her group and that the network was not involved in the alleged conspiracy. However the prosecutors said that he belonged to the group."

Philadelphia Daily News, October 2, "Arrested Wednesday and charged in the plot were: Galen G. Kelly, 45, a private investigator and an expert in cults and deprogramming, according to the Cult Awareness Network, a nonprofit anti-cult group based in Chicago."

Star-Ledger, October 2, "Point and Kelly were members of the Cult Awareness Network, a group that specialized in seizing and deprogramming clients' sons or daughters who had become immersed in cult-like devotion to groups or individuals, according to an affidavit filed by the FBI in Alexandria, VA."

Washington Times, October 2, "Mr. Moore told an FBI informant he is now associated with a group called the Cult Awareness Network."

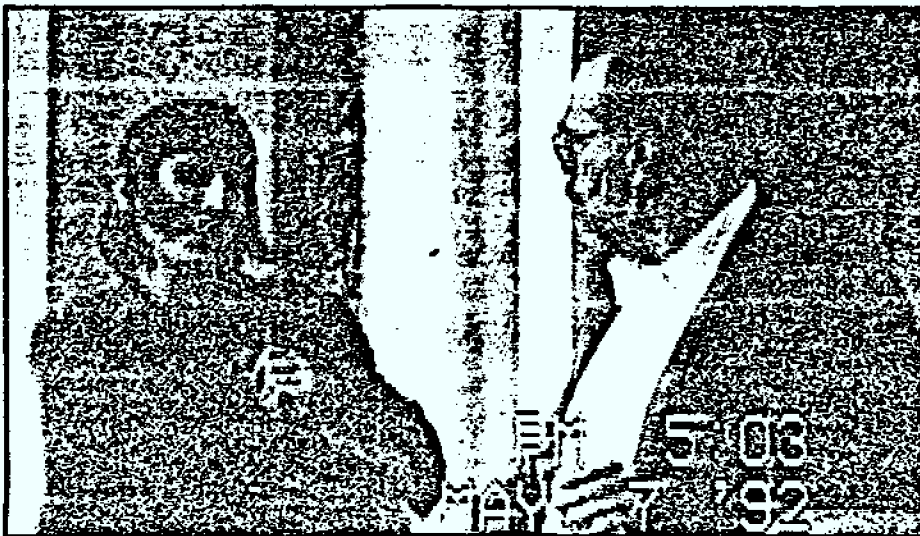
Finally Kisser had to admit that Newbold Smith was a member of CAN. This was reported in the *Sunday Star Ledger*:

Sunday Star Ledger, October 1, "Kisser, executive director of CAN, said one of the suspects, the father of the du Pont heir, was a 'member' of CAN, while the other three were 'merely associated' with the organization through discussion on cult issues."

Kelly's troubles have just begun. According to the *Philadelphia Enquirer*, Kelly is being investigated by the FBI in connection with two other deprogramming abductions in Washington, D.C., and New York.

Kisser's close working relationship with Kelly is detrimental to CAN in light of her easily disproven public denials and Kelly's long and sordid deprogramming history. The search warrant executed by the FBI at the time of the arrest of Moore and Kelly specifically called for searching for any records relating to the Cult Awareness Network, the only group so specified in the search warrant. The FBI specified CAN because Robert Moore had told an FBI informant that he and others involved in the kidnapping plot were associated with CAN and because they had called CAN on several occasions while the FBI had a wiretap on Moore's phone.

Galen Kelly has been a longtime CAN associate and is a well-known figure at CAN conventions. He handled the security for the 1990 convention and spoke at the 1982 CFF/CAN convention on a panel on deprogramming alongside Ted Patrick, known as the "father of deprogramming." ▲



Deprogrammer Galen Kelly and Cult Awareness Network Executive Director Cynthia Kisser met in New York in May 1992. Kelly is currently awaiting trial on a charge of conspiracy to kidnap and is under investigation for other deprogrammings.

Judge Forces CAN Officials To Cease Conference Discrimination

The front page of the second section of the *Los Angeles Times* on October 31, 1992, carried the news that Los Angeles Superior Court Judge Thomas Murphy had granted a preliminary injunction mandating that eight reform-minded members be allowed to attend the CAN National convention taking place in Los Angeles November 5 - 8.

Judge Murphy prohibited CAN, Cynthia Kisser, Priscilla Costes, Corey Slavin and other unnamed CAN officials from "denying or refusing admittance to plaintiffs to convention of Defendant Cult Awareness Network at the premises of the Ramada Renaissance Hotel from November 5, 1992 through and including November 8, inclusive."

Judge Murphy carried it a step further and, in an unusual move, ruled that the reform members

Murphy's order prohibits the network from "denying or refusing admittance to plaintiffs to a convention of defendant Cult Awareness Network."

were not required to post a bond. The judge's decision has sent a clear signal to CAN management that their days of discrimination are over.

Eight CAN National reform members had filed suit on CAN in early October, fearing that the conference registration procedures were set up to bar their attendance at the convention, despite claims from CAN officials that no one would be discriminated against. CAN's response in the litigation was that the reform members simply needed to send in applications. When this was done, however, the applications were denied, confirming the need to file the suits in the first place.

The seeds of the convention conflict go back to a declaration signed by CAN Executive

Director Cynthia Kisser on February 18, 1992, in which she states that membership in CAN National is open to individuals without regard to race, religion or national origin, and that such membership entitles them to receive the monthly newsletter and notice of yearly CAN meetings where all members are admitted. Numerous statements by CAN staff and convention organizers have disclaimed any such discrimination.

CAN reform members, however, alerted by the complete lack of response by CAN management to any proposals for reform or attempts to set up a dialogue, and suspecting further bad faith, pressed the issue via individual lawsuits and have sought and won the preliminary injunction.▲

CAN Used Lies To Blacken Religions

In July of this year, deprogrammer Gary Scarff admitted in a formal declaration that he had been actively encouraged by CAN members to lie about his experiences with Jim Jones, head of People's Temple, so this false information could then be used to blacken religions.

Scarff described how CAN members Adrian and Ann Greek arranged for him to speak at CAN events about his experiences with Jones. Scarff's contact with Jones had been very limited, yet after coaching by the Greeks, he came out with a fullblown story: He claimed that he had fathered a son with a People's Temple member; that his father was a member of, and lived at, the People's Temple in Guyana; that he had personally known Jim Jones and that Jones had forced oral sex on him.

Scarff states in his July 1992 declaration that these were lies and that they were known to be lies yet encouraged by Adrian and Ann Greek, attorney Ford Greene, deprogrammer Robert Brandyberry, and Catholic priest and CAN member Father Kent Burtner. Scarff told this false tale at the CAN National convention in Pittsburgh in 1987 and presented flowers to Patricia Ryan, daughter of the late Senator Ryan who died

while investigating the tragedy at Jonestown.

The Scarff story serves to emphasize the dire need for reform of the entire Cult Awareness Network. It powerfully demonstrates how far this group has strayed from its stated purpose to educate the public on religious rights and freedoms.▲

CAN Leaders Misleading Membership On Legal Crisis

CAN reform members charge that full information about the litigation against CAN relating to discrimination is not being given to the membership. CAN management's current policy is to keep the membership in the dark and feed them reassuring statements about the flood of litigation.

CAN newsletters contain numerous examples of this. The August issue gave the impression that a discrimination suit filed by Frizzell Clegg had been dismissed, when in fact only one of three causes of action was dismissed (and immediately appealed), and a new suit was filed the same week in state court.

The report on the Emery Wilson v. CAN suit stated that the libel and conspiracy charges against CAN had been dismissed. Court records show that this was not true, and CAN attorney Dan Leipold's attempt to clarify the judge's ruling resulted in the entire CAN motion being overruled. Once the dust settled, the case, which started in November 1991 with three causes of action, ended up with six causes of action.

In the October CAN newsletter is a report of the voluntary dismissal of the Gonzales suit. While the entry gratuitously notes that the suit could be filed again, CAN's attorney was well aware that the suit was simply dismissed in one location and refiled the same week in another location.

These discrepancies raise grave concerns that current CAN management is attempting to sweep the discrimination issue under the carpet and present a falsely optimistic view of the current litigation against CAN. What is the true legal situation? How can we support the discriminatory activities that are the actual source of the litigation, and how does CAN feel it can continue its activities in the face of mounting criminal and civil charges against the organization and its members?▲

Convention Agenda Rigged Against Reform

The line-up of speakers for CAN's annual conference bodes ill for reform.

Despite the demands of the membership, the signal from CAN's leaders is that the organization will continue to be a breeding ground for anti-religious hatreds and a referral agency for deprogrammers.

Conference speakers include psychiatrist Louis Jolyon West. West, who is on CAN's advisory board, is a long-standing attacker of religions. In a speech to CAN's precursor, Citizens Freedom Foundation, West compared "cults" with cancer, and proposed "a device which, when applied by society to any organization calling itself religious, would have no untoward effect on bona fide religions, but would be deadly to the fakes."

West headed the Neuropsychiatric Institute (NPI) at UCLA until his resignation in 1989. He left after a newspaper article exposed financial wrongdoings in relation to research grants he and his staff had obtained from the National Institute of Mental Health. An investigation was initiated by the United States General Accounting Office.

In the early 1950s, West was active in secret mind-control experiments funded by the Central Intelligence Agency. He was one of the CIA's "pathfinders" in LSD research. Later exposure of the CIA's mind-control experiments created an international scandal when it was learned that LSD and similar drugs had been given to unsuspecting Americans.

In the 1970s, West developed a proposal to build an experimental center to study violence. Among the proposals for the center were implanting tiny electrodes deep within the brains of "freely moving subjects" to determine their brain patterns; attaching an audio device to the penises of rapists to measure their arousal so they could be given "fantasy training"; and the use of chemical castration to suppress violent behavior.

A U.S. Senate committee criticized West's proposal as an example of "failing to protect the rights of human subjects." A public outcry forced West to abandon it.

West has hinted that he regards a drug-free life as an archaic concept and that in the future psychiatric drugs will enable

individuals to achieve "a great variety of altered mental states." In an Orwellian passage, he wrote, "a debate may soon be raging among some clinical scientists on the question of whether clinging to the drug-free state of mind is not an antiquated position for anyone - physician or patient - to hold when cheap, safe, specific, and pleasant psychotropic medications are readily available."

West's views on race are worthy of review. In an essay entitled, "The

"The APA found that Dr. Singer's report lacked scientific merit and that studies supporting its findings lacked methodological rigor."

Judge D. Lowell Jensen
U.S. District Court

Psychobiology of Racial Violence," West wrote that "In spite of the historical fact that for more than 250 years in North America whites are often raped, enslaved, and slain by Indians while the Negro was the white man's helper, it is still the Negro who appears in the white Oklahoma maiden's dream as the ominous rapist, and the sight of a Negro boy dancing with a white girl still moves Oklahomans to feelings and acts of violence."

Psychologist Margaret Singer is also on the agenda to speak at the conference. This is one of the few venues where Singer's hare-brained theories are still encouraged. The American Psychological Association has refused to endorse her work on the grounds that it is unscientific, leading to a string of court rejections of Singer's testimony.

In August 1988, the District of

Columbia Court of Appeals rejected Singer's theories, citing the absence of any evidence that Singer's theories have "a significant following in the scientific community let alone general acceptance."

In 1990, U.S. District Court Judge D. Lowell Jensen reviewed in detail the history of Singer's "expert witness" status. He then barred her from testifying in the case he was presiding over.

In 1991, the U.S. District Court in Washington, D.C., refused to allow Singer to testify.

Singer and sociologist Richard Ofshe are now suing their own professional organizations. Ofshe complains that he and Singer have been labelled "flakes."

Propping up the bottom of the agenda is CAN's national executive director Cynthia Kissner. The indictment in October 1992 of Galen G. Kelly for conspiracy to kidnap 36-year-old Lewis duPont Smith has blown the lid off attempts by Kissner to hide CAN's links with professional criminals.

Whatever the public denials of Kissner, the evidence is overwhelming that CAN is inextricably tied into the deprogramming racket and actively supports and protects these criminals. CAN members get financial kickbacks from the referrals they give to deprogrammers.

Kissner's sidekick and director of CAN's L.A. chapter, Priscilla Coates, is also a speaker/presenter for the conference. Despite Coates' denials ("We do not lock anyone up. We do not use coercion"). Mark Blocksom, a former deprogrammer, has stated that during two deprogrammings he used Coates' farmhouse as a place in which to imprison the deprogramming victims. Coates is an admirer of Ted Patrick. Patrick, described by Coates as "an honorable man, a person who really cares," has a string of convictions for kidnapping, and has been arrested on charges of sexual battery, possession of illegal drugs and assault. In sum, CAN's conference promises to be the same old story. It is time for the membership to demand that CAN's criminal activities end and the organization reform to accomplish the goals set forth in its articles of incorporation. ▲

Former Supporters of CAN Blow the Whistle on Crimes

Support for CAN is wilting. A growing number of its former supporters are blowing the whistle on illegalities committed by CAN.

Damning and conclusive accounts of CAN's deep involvement in deprogramming have come from two former directors of anti-religious groups closely affiliated with CAN, including John Sweeney, former national director of Citizens Freedom Foundation (CFF), which is known today as CAN.

Sweeney has stated that during the time he was CFF's national director, the group frequently referred members of the public to deprogrammers. CFF members providing referrals commonly received kickbacks from the deprogrammer who would charge thousands of dollars for providing these illegal "services." Sweeney says that Paul Martin, a CAN National board member, runs a deprogramming center in Albany, Ohio, and that CAN's attempts to convince the public that it has no involvement with deprogramming are "an absolute lie."

He cites CAN's formation of an ethics committee for deprogrammers in October 1987, stressing that it was later disbanded on the advice of CAN's legal counsel to avert potential liability problems for CAN.

He states that two-thirds of those actively involved in CAN are vehemently in favor of coercive deprogramming and most of them have used the services of major deprogrammers such as Ted Patrick.

Other whistleblowers include former deprogrammer Mark Blocksom who worked as a deprogrammer from approximately 1979 to 1989. Deprogramming was his primary source of income during this period. Blocksom became especially active as a deprogrammer during the early 80s. He states that the standard method by which he received referrals for forcible deprogramming was via phone calls to the "good old boy" network (CFF, and later, CAN members or affiliates) who would then refer the caller to a non-CAN person, usually a family member of a prior

"I have been arrested at least 5 times for kidnapping related charges. I have never gone to trial in even one of these cases, due largely to the fact that it was my policy to get the family directly involved in the actual kidnapping. This would make it much harder for the target to want to pursue criminal prosecution, since it would mean they would also have to prosecute a family member."

Mark Blocksom
Former deprogrammer

deprogramming victim. This "cut-out" system was created to insulate CFF/CAN from legal liabilities.

Blocksom's average fee for a deprogramming was about \$3,500. The average fee for the entire deprogramming would run from \$10,000 to \$20,000, depending on the cost of the "security" arrangements.

In one case, Blocksom and his team kidnapped a young Puerto Rican girl who was three months pregnant.

The girl, who was a member of the Hare Krishna religion, was held against her will at the farmhouse owned by Priscilla Coates. Blocksom paid Coates \$250 to \$300 for the use of her farmhouse.

Blocksom has also blown the whistle on a major purpose for CAN conventions. At such conventions, deprogrammers mingle with attendees for the purpose of soliciting deprogramming business and to make their availability known in deprogramming circles. Many deprogrammers have been guest speakers or served on discussion panels. Blocksom was a speaker on "exit counseling" at the 1985 CAN convention.

Blocksom has been arrested five times for kidnapping-related charges. He never went to trial. The reason for this is that he

made it a policy always to involve the family in the actual kidnapping. This made it much harder for the deprogramming victims to pursue criminal charges, because they were reluctant to prosecute family members.

Johnathon Nordquist is a former deprogrammer who became sickened with the practice after participating in a deprogramming that failed. He voiced his objections to Cynthia Kissner, CAN executive director. Kissner's response was to tell him to keep his comments to himself.

Exposés by these whistleblowers show that denials by CAN leaders that the organization is involved in deprogramming are outright lies.▲

BLOW THE WHISTLE ON CAN'S CRIMES!

Former supporters of CAN are blowing the whistle on crimes condoned or committed by its members. Among the whistleblowers are:

- Dr. Lowell Streiker
- John Sweeney - former national director of Citizens Freedom Foundation
- Mark Blocksom - former deprogrammer
- Johnathon Nordquist - former deprogrammer

YOU can help clean up CAN!

If you have information on CAN's involvement in any of the following:

- Deprogramming
- Kidnapping
- Financial crimes
- Deceptive practices
- Use of illegal drugs
- Sexual abuse

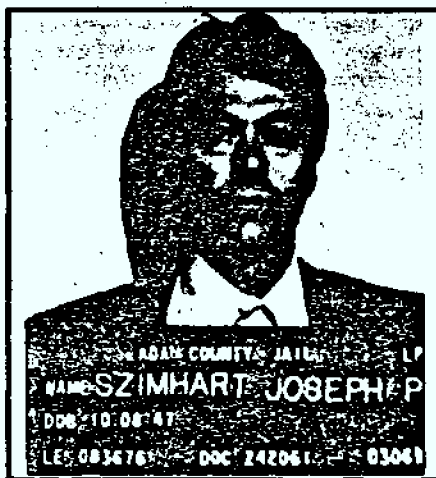
Contact: Mr. Glenn Barton
1102 N. Brand Blvd.
Suite 108
Glendale, CA 91202
(213) 257-3844

CAN Convention Marketplace for Deprogrammers

Despite the transparent denials of Cult Awareness Network officials, CAN deprogrammers flock to the annual convention to line up deprogramming business for the coming year.

•Deprogrammer Joseph Szimhart is a familiar face at CAN conventions. He was a speaker at the 1987 and 1989 conventions, and three weeks after last year's convention, he was involved in the kidnapping of Laverne Collins in Boise, Idaho, was arrested and now faces trial in early 1993. Undeterred, he is expected to show up at the convention, promoting his services as usual.

•Deprogrammer Mary Alice Chrnalogar participated with Szimhart in the Boise kidnapping and also faces trial in early



Joseph Szimhart

guilty to charges stemming from the kidnapping of Stephanie Staggs, has not been as active since her CAN regional conferences created upset at the University of Wisconsin, where she used to work, and since several deprogrammings which she carried out with Joseph Szimhart went sour.

• Carmine and Joy DeSanctis attended last year's conference before being arrested for their part in the Szimhart-Chrnalogar Boise kidnapping.

• Galen Kelly is not expected to serve at this year's convention as head of security, which he did in 1990. Ten years ago Kelly was a co-speaker at a conference in company with deprogrammer Ted Patrick,



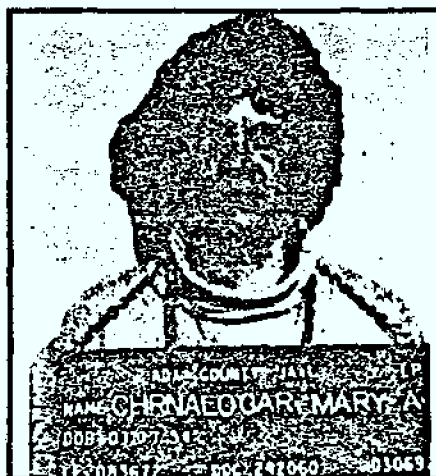
Joy De Sanctis

1993. She attended last year's convention but has not been an active organizer since she helped put on the 1984 conference in Chattanooga. Currently the most active female deprogrammer, she keeps a low profile, but we may see her at this year's convention.

• Randall Burkey, an active CAN Akron affiliate member, in late October entered a guilty plea on charges stemming from the kidnapping and deprogramming of Stephanie Staggs in March 1992 in Madison, Wisconsin.

This may free him up to attend this year's conference.

• Karen Reinhardt, who also pleaded



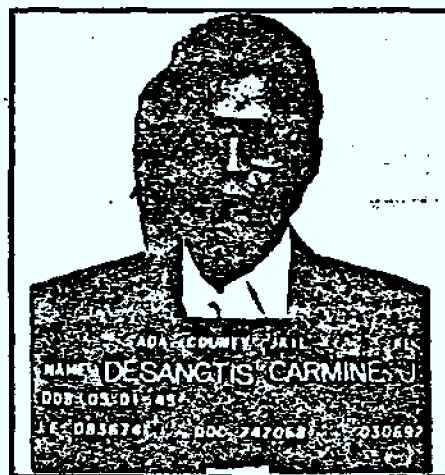
Mary Chrnalogar

a convicted felon. Kelly is out on bail after being arrested by the FBI for the alleged kidnap attempt on Lewis duPont Smith. There are also two pending FBI investigations into recent kidnappings Kelly has done. His close professional relationship with Cynthia Kisser may be at an end as a result of his arrest.

Several regular attendees at CAN conferences who have been arrested should be mentioned:

•Ted Patrick, often given a hero's welcome at CAN conventions, attended the 1981, 1982, 1987 and 1989 conventions and was a speaker at the 1982 meeting. Patrick missed the 1990 convention as he was seeking to avoid arrest for his kidnapping of an Amish woman.

•Mark Blocksom, was once a favorite



Carmine De Sanctis

CAN deprogrammer and a speaker at the 1985 convention. He is not expected to attend the 1992 convention.

•Bob Brandyberry, who received referrals from CAN for 80% of his 150 deprogramming victims over his 10-year career as a deprogrammer, has not spoken at a CAN convention since 1986. Once one of CAN's most active deprogrammers, he complains now that his referrals from CAN dried up after his Denver arrest in 1987 for the kidnapping and deprogramming of Britta Adolfsson. ▲

CAN Conference Speakers - A Profile

Louis Jolyon West, Margaret Singer, Priscilla Coates, Cynthia Kisser... the list of speakers at the CAN conference is disheartening to those who want to see real reform. The other speakers and presenters promise little better. Missing from the line-up are any truly qualified religious experts to balance the agenda. The list of speakers is a clear signal from CAN leadership that it intends to continue to ignore CAN's legal goal of educating the general public on religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities.

Following are profiles of some of the speakers and presenters:

•**Louis Jolyon West.** Psychiatrist West has been active in CIA mind-control experiments using LSD. He killed an elephant with a huge dose of the drug in 1962 as part of an experiment. In 1991, West was involved in a criminal "deprogramming" along with Joseph Szimhart. In 1990, he was disqualified by an Oklahoma judge from evaluating a drug rehabilitation center. The judge said: "Kind of like having an independent investigator to look into the conditions of Kuwait and then sending Saddam Hussein to [do] it is like this independent investigator from Los Angeles."

•**Margaret Thaler Singer.** CAN welcomes Singer's ideas. The American Psychological Association doesn't. The APA has rapped Singer for the lack of "scientific rigor and evenhanded critical approach" in her work. Her theories have also been refuted or barred in several courts.

•**Cynthia Kisser.** Executive Director of CAN. Denies CAN's links with criminal deprogrammings. According to former deprogrammer Mark Blocksom, Kisser assisted him on at least two kidnapping-type deprogrammings. CAN deprogrammers Joe Szimhart, Randall Burkey, Rick Ross, Joy De Sanctis, Mary Weeks, Karen Reinhardt and Cliff Daniels have all been arrested on kidnapping-related charges. Szimhart was jailed.

•**Priscilla Coates.** Coates is director of CAN's Southern California chapter. Coates admitted sending out a flier which suggested that Islam kills its former members. She has stated that "every person in the Cult Awareness Network has been a deprogrammer." She admires thrice-convicted felon Ted Patrick who boasts of having done 2,600 deprogrammings.

•**Marsha Emmer Addis.** Former secretary

to Jolyon West, the psychiatrist used by the CIA to conduct 'mind control' experiments using LSD. Addis attended the "final solution" Wingspread conference against religions in 1985. Co-founder of the Commission on Cults and Missionaries, which has now been scrapped by the Jewish Federation Council, according to an article in the Jewish newspaper *Heritage*.

•**Giles Asbury.** Episcopal Chaplain at UCLA. Asbury was host to violent deprogrammer Steve Hassan when Hassan spoke at UCLA in February of 1991.

•**William Kent Burtner.** CAN advisory board member. Used to be involved with the Positive Action Center whose administrative director, Anne Greek, planned and executed at least one violent deprogramming attempt.

•**Daniel E. Leipold.** Represents CAN as a defendant in multiple civil litigations against the organization. On September 29, 1992, Leipold claimed that if there were evidence showing CAN members' involvement in kidnapping, they would be in jail. The next day, the FBI arrested and jailed CAN associate and employee Galen Kelly for conspiracy to kidnap.

•**Juliann Savage.** Former director of the now defunct Jewish Cult Clinic. The Cult Clinic worked closely with CAN and has referred members of the public to CAN for forcible deprogrammings.

•**Nancy Miquelon.** Miquelon is the Coordinator of Former Cultists Support Network (FOCUS), founded by violent

deprogrammer Steven Hassan.

•**Robert Cialdini.** Psychologist at Arizona State University. Has no qualifications in religion.

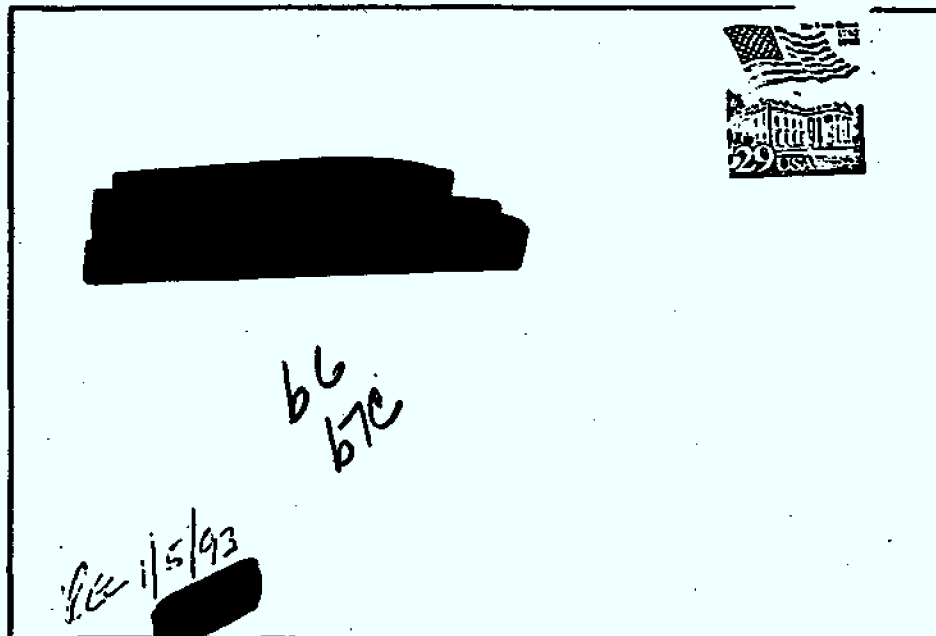
•**William and Lorna Goldberg.** Psychiatric social workers. William Goldberg used to run an "anti-cult" group. Both have been very involved with anti-religious activities and contributed to works by known attackers of religion Margaret Singer, psychiatrist John Clark and deprogrammer Steve Hassan.

•**Patricia Ryan.** President of CAN. At the 1988 conference, Ryan was introduced as a lobbyist for the National Association of Private Psychiatric Hospitals and former Assistant Director of Government Relations for the American Psychiatric Association. Visited French anti-religious group Association Pour la Défense des Familles et de L'Individu (ADFI) in Paris in 1991. Recently, an active member of ADFI murdered a member of a UFO study group. Complaints have been filed against ADFI for inciting hate crimes.

•**Madeleine Tobias.** Former president of CAN Connecticut. Has written for FOCUS, founded by deprogrammer Steve Hassan.

•**Rabbi Shelton Donnett.** Former co-chair of the now defunct Commission on Cults and Missionaries.

•**Donald Goor.** Goor is a rabbi with the Temple Judea of Tarzana. Was co-chair of the Commission on Cults and Missionaries until it was disbanded. ▲



NEWS UPDATE

Psychiatrist Jolly West Disrupts CAN Convention With Violence

Psychiatrist Jolly West - advocate of psychiatric drugs and brain implantations to "cure" violent behavior - was arrested by the Los Angeles police after striking out at a man who was trying to prevent West from taking his photograph.

A "no-photographs" policy had been agreed upon by all parties at the convention. West, defying it, attempted twice to take photographs despite being reminded that photos weren't allowed. When one man placed a notepad in front of West's camera lens, the psychiatrist was unable to control himself. He turned purple with fury, lashed out and struck the man's hand, knocking the pad to the floor. The police were called and took West to the police station. Assault and battery charges have been placed against

him.

West has for years touted himself as an expert on the treatment of violent offenders. In the early 1970s, he wanted to establish an experimental violence center at a deserted missile site. His proposal included work to be performed by psychiatrists who advocated behavior control methods using electronic brain implantation devices. West's project, which identified principal violent offenders as young black males, included experimentation on human subjects with a drug known to cause chemical castration. He had to abandon the proposal after it was criticized by a Senate Committee and denounced by civil rights groups.

West is the only psychiatrist known to have killed an elephant with LSD. He took the

drug himself before injecting enough LSD to kill 30 to 40 deer into "Tusko" the elephant at the Oklahoma Zoo. The animal died in agony. West described the result as "an extremely valuable finding from the point of view of science."



Jolly West under arrest

CAN LA's Priscilla Coates Named in Anti-Semitic Incident at Sabbath

In a shocking incident of anti-Semitism and disregard for Jewish customs and tradition, Priscilla Coates, head of CAN LA, had a man forcibly ejected from a Sabbath service at the Cult Awareness Network Convention in Los Angeles in November.

The incident was a stark demonstration of the conflict raging within CAN's ranks between the Reform Group that seeks to return CAN to its stated purpose of educating as to "religious rights, freedoms and responsibilities," and Coates and her ilk who refuse to give up heinous acts of religious persecution such as support of deprogrammers and the ejection from the Temple.

The victim is a Jewish businessman who lives and works in Southern California and is a member of the CAN Reform Group. He was invited to the service by Mr. Herbert Rosedale, who was attending the convention. Rosedale is President of American Family Foundation, an organization closely affiliated with Cult Awareness Network, and he also provides legal services to CAN.

"Both my parents fled Nazi Germany in the 1930s because of persecution," said the man who was forced from the service. "Many other family members

perished in the concentration camps, and I have an aunt who is a survivor of Auschwitz. My family and the world have learned the horrible lesson of religious persecution, and I will not allow it to happen here by a Nazi-like member of CAN."

Services had been underway for about five minutes when two security guards hired by Cult Awareness Network walked into the temple, approached the victim and forced him out of his chair. The guards each took him by an arm, and using enough force to make it impossible for him to remain without causing a loud disturbance to the religious service, they removed him from the temple.

"In complete shock that I would be assaulted like this inside a house of worship, I protested and asked them to let me remain," stated the man. "But I was taken outside despite my protest. I felt that if I were to resist any more than I did, this would be a complete disruption of the service, which had already been disrupted by the actions of these men. This I would not do."

When he demanded to know who had ordered the guards to remove him from the service, they informed him that it was Priscilla Coates. He went to see her and demanded to know how she could have

violated a house of worship and disrupted a Jewish religious service. She informed him that he could not attend the service because he was not allowed to attend the convention. He explained to Coates that he had been invited to the service by Herbert Rosedale. She said it did not matter.

Afterwards, Mr. Rosedale and other Jewish members of CAN apologized for this incident.

"I find this behavior abhorrent, anti-Semitic and an outrage to any Jew," stated the man about his removal from the Temple. "I am pressing charges against Priscilla Coates for disrupting religious services and for interfering with my exercise of civil rights. I was humiliated at being removed from my chair and forced from the room in front of the entire congregation, as if I were a criminal. My only 'crime' was practicing my religion. I felt intimidated and physically threatened. There is no question that my Constitutional right of freedom to worship was violated."

He has also filed a complaint with the Los Angeles Board of Rabbis, asking them to investigate the anti-Semitic nature of this incident.

CAN Loses Eight Discrimination Suits - Is Ordered to Pay Costs

Members of Cult Awareness Network who are parishioners of the Church of Scientology have prevailed in eight suits against CAN alleging discrimination. CAN has been ordered by the California Superior Court to pay the Scientologists' attorney fees of \$6,009.

Judge Thomas Murphy denied CAN a stay pending appeal.

CAN's leadership has been operating a policy of false reassurance that the litigation against it is no threat. While feeding the misleading statements to the membership, CAN has been losing hand over fist as its discriminatory actions are exposed in the courts.

Judge Murphy told CAN's attorney, Dan Leipold, that he was awarding costs to the members because CAN had denied them their right to attend the convention and the court had to intervene to force CAN to admit them.

Leipold then tried to prevent the judge from dismissing the eight suits by insisting that they contained issues still needing to be litigated. He argued that the suits demanded that the members be given full and equal treatment as CAN members, virtually admitting that unless forced to do so by the court, CAN intends to continue discriminating against them.

Attorney for the reformers, Steven L. Hayes, pointed out how peculiar it was that CAN's own attorney should be insisting that the litigation against his client be continued. The judge rejected Leipold's argument.

One of the eight members, Sandra Woodard, hailed the members' victory over CAN as a blow against the religious hate crimes.

"CAN's leadership has been discredited by its advocacy of criminal deprogramming and discriminatory actions against religions. The leadership of CAN should resign to enable real reforms to take place and honest education about religions to occur.

Attorney Hayes said, "This decision is a win for First Amendment Rights. It sends a clear signal to CAN that neither the membership nor the courts will tolerate discrimination based on one's religion."

The decision significantly affirms the claims by the membership that CAN

is actively pursuing a policy of discrimination.

CAN's leadership will find it hard to disguise its latest losses from the membership. The organization's discriminatory actions have now cost it over \$6,000, in addition to CAN's own legal expenses. These costs will all have to be paid by an increasingly disillusioned and frustrated membership.

Affiliates Sue to Dissolve CAN Board of Directors

CAN is under a new legal attack from its membership. The demand for reform of CAN has reached a peak in a precedent-setting legal move by members and affiliated groups.

They have filed suit to force the national Cult Awareness Network to comply with California law and to make the organization more responsive to reform.

The suit charges that the national organization, which claims to be educational, is actually engaged in criminal deprogramming of religious adherents and has by unlawful maneuvering barred reform members from gaining seats on the board of directors.

The plaintiffs have asked the court to order the reforms that the members have sought unsuccessfully to implement within the organization, including a court-supervised board election.

The suit requests the court to declare CAN's recent election null and void and order that the bylaws be revised to comply with California Corporations Codes. In addition, it requests that the affiliates be granted their full status as affiliates which is presently denied them.



Gerry Armstrong

The New CAN.- Not What It Used to Be

Why are so many old-time CAN members saying that CAN is not what it used to be? Gerald Armstrong is a typical example of the new CAN. Armstrong, who looks like a cross between Charles Manson and a throwback to the Haight-Ashbury days of acid trips and "let it all hang out," is clearly on excellent terms with CAN's leadership.

Armstrong has some odd financial ideas. He is the self-proclaimed founder of the "Organization of United Renunciants." In November 1992, the *Marin Independent Journal* attempted to explain Armstrong's philosophy of life in an article entitled "Is money the root of all problems?" The story featured a photograph of an apparently naked Armstrong, eyes closed and smiling, sitting in a lotus position embracing an enormous globe.

According to the article, "Gerald Armstrong has an idea for dealing with the national debt - write it off. Forget it. It doesn't exist."

"It's that easy."

The novel prescription for fixing the fiscal fiasco is only part of the Armstrong's larger message that money should be abolished ... Armstrong can count only a handful of friends as converts but he is trying to get the word out. Detailed proposals have gone out to Bill Clinton, Ross Perot and Pete Wilson. He has also written to the *New York Times* and other mega-media.

"Ted Koppel has not called."

Armstrong's ideas include "no more pay checks, no more loan payments, no more taxes, and forget that \$20 you owed your brother-in-law."

These views contrast with those of the traditional CAN member who pays his dues and expects others to pay theirs. Presumably if Armstrong had his way, no one would pay any dues, CAN would operate without financial support and deprogrammers, instead of engaging in kidnapping-for-profit, would do "kidnapping-for-free." No more referral fees for the CAN member who sets up a deprogramming!

So far there is no word from the leadership that Armstrong is being appointed CAN's new Treasurer. But he has the ear of Priscilla Coates. A few years ago, anyone with such crackpot ideas would never have been given free access to CAN's corridors of power. The advent of Gerald Armstrong is a warning to CAN's traditional supporters that a new era is dawning.

Imagine if every Library in the world had a set of LRH books and the *Introduction to Scientology Video*.

Fact:

If each of the 493,503 libraries across the world receive 5 LRH™ books, there will be **2,467,515** LRH books in libraries!

Fact:

And if each of those books are read just five times in one year, **12,337,575** people will be introduced to DIANETICS® and SCIENTOLOGY® — and nearly 500,000 of those readers will become SCIENTOLOGISTS™!

You can help contribute to the most effective and far-reaching planetary dissemination campaign of all time — by helping the International Library Campaign put LRH books, films and tapes into every library in the world!

**"...if they can't find it in the library
it isn't believable... you'll have to put
copies of books in the local library."**

- LRH -

From the taped lecture "How to Create
and Instruct a PE Course" 1956



What is the International Library Campaign?

...and sent to org executives in
USA, UK, etc. For a very long time
we have been working on getting
a better picture of the world, but there was
something missing. The library nearest
me had the book about Dianetics
and Scientology, but it was not to
be read. My name and address was
in the book, and I would get
a letter from the library.

The International Library Campaign
is a strategic planetary dissemination
project now administered by the LRH
Personal Public Relations Office. It has
the purpose of getting LRH books into
EVERY library in the world.

With the build up of dissemination
activities such as the advertising cam-
paign in USA Today and years of
repeated radio and TV exposure about
the works of L. Ron Hubbard, com-
plete availability of LRH books and
materials in libraries has become a
vital strategic target to meet. Factually,
millions of people look to their

libraries as an information source.
With the names: DIANETICS,
SCIENTOLOGY and L. RON
HUBBARD now well known by mil-
lions, LRH books and materials have
got to be on every library shelf in
every corner of the world.

Having stepped up the campaign
over the last year, it is truly creating
impact - and we have only covered
5% of the world's libraries at this time.

Librarians are reporting that LRH
books are in high demand with wait-
ing lists for DMSMH in the United
States. Letters and news stories coming
in show how astonished the Russian
people are with this "new" philosophy
by L. Ron Hubbard. And more and
more reports are coming in from orgs
telling how individuals who found
LRH books in their local library are
now on their route to total freedom.

In a survey done in the United
States, librarians were asked who the
most requested authors were from
their experience - the answers:
Danielle Steele, Stephen King, Tom
Clancy and L. Ron Hubbard.

We have created a demand for LRH
tech that we now must race to fill!

First target - Mind, Body, Spirit Package



Each book is specially wrapped in tough plastic to safeguard from general wear and tear - they are expected to get a lot of use!

A complete representation of the subjects of DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY into every library is the first target of the International Library Campaign.

Over 2,467,515 books and videos are needed in libraries around the world to accomplish this first target.

A special package of books and other items has been selected to do just this. It is called the Mind, Body, Spirit Package and consists of hard-back editions of:

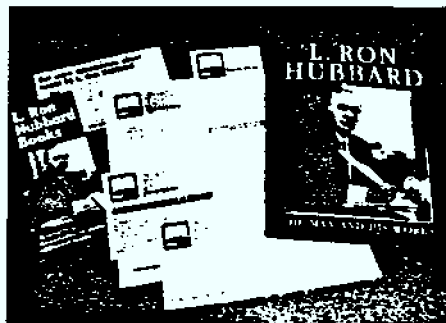
- * *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*
- * *Clear Body, Clear Mind: The Effective Purification Program*
- * *Scientology: The Fundamentals of Thought*
- * *The Introduction to Scientology* Video (filmed interview with LRH).

This package also includes special information for librarians themselves:

- * A copy of the *L. Ron Hubbard - The Man and His Works* brochure.

- * A personal letter to the librarian
- * A request card for more information on LRH books
- * A catalogue of mandatory LRH titles for library collections - including book reviews and endorsements
- * and, a *Complete Your L. Ron Hubbard Library Collection* order form.

Librarians will get the message that the books they have been sent are only a few of the MANY, MANY LRH titles available, and that they need to complete their collections.



* Every library donation is tracked by computer to ensure the books get on the shelves and make it possible for libraries to order more LRH books.

* The books are packaged with a special donor plate on the inside front cover with the name and phone number of the nearest org or mission and your name and number if desired.

How books get into the libraries

The books you donate to libraries get to their destination - ONTO THE LIBRARY SHELVES and into public hands. The LRH Personal Public Relations Office personally sees to the delivery of every LRH book donated. Once donated books have been sent to a library the cycle doesn't end there. Regular checks are carried out by Honorary LRH Public Relations Officers who visit libraries in person to ensure LRH books are on the shelf and categorized correctly.

Computerized lists of every library in the world are kept up to date showing what LRH titles each has. Regular communication is kept in with libraries to help them order more LRH books and to ensure they make them available.

How it works

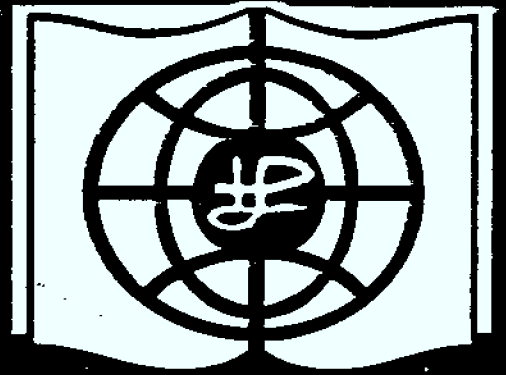
* All you have to do is donate \$95 (or more for additional packages) and we will get the Mind, Body, Spirit Package onto the library shelves.

* The Bookstore Officer or Registrar at your org sends your donation with an order form to the nearest publications org with a copy to the Continental LRH Personal Public Relations Officer or you can simply use the Order Form on this flier.

* The books are shipped within 24 hours upon receipt of the order to a Library in a geographical location of your choice.

Actively connect the world to Source. Help get LRH books into every library in the world. Donate now!

**What if every
library on the
planet had a set
of LRH books?**



Church of Scientology
Flag Service Organization
P.O. Box 3755
Tampa, Florida 33631-3751 USA

Non-profit organization
US Postage
PAID
Church of Scientology
Flag Service Organization

**"Books are the first line
of dissemination."**

- LRH -

From LRH ED 343 Int. 2
Subject: Books Strength Talk

8
Rec. 12-22-9.

Statement to the Press on Scientology attacks against CAN

Patricia Ryan

President, Cult Awareness Network
November 5, 1992 - Los Angeles, Cal.



I'm pleased to have had the honor of being president of the Cult Awareness Network for the past two years. The work that this fine organization does is unique and of value to millions of Americans. CAN is a national, non-profit organization that handles over 18,000 inquiries a year from the public. This is the fourteenth annual conference that CAN has held in cities throughout this country, attracting mental health professionals, law enforcement, clergy, educators, families of cult victims and former members themselves. This year's conference, however, has been under unprecented attack, from a coordinated plan of intimidation and harassment orchestrated by the Church of Scientology.

CAN is the only national organization that provides information and support to the public about destructive cults. Scientology is attempting to discredit and disrupt this conference because it cannot afford to let the public hear the truth. To give you just a few examples: In order to stop this conference, Scientologists have pressured the hotel to cancel our contract; they visited the hotel posing as CAN officials; they called many of the speakers attempting to dissuade them from participating by insisting that their reputations would be harmed by association with CAN. And they have picketed in front of the hotel for months. Beyond attempting to stop the conference itself, Scientologists have regularly picketed our national headquarters, harassed our staff at their homes, even tried unsuccessfully through the courts to force CAN to let them volunteer at the office.

Scientologists have illegally posed as affiliates and written damaging letters to the public on our own letterhead. They have competed with us for grant money by claiming to be CAN. This has forced us to incur thousands of dollars in legal fees to stop their deception.

Not content with these harassing tactics, Scientology has launched a "Plan 100" and vowed to destroy CAN by bringing 100 lawsuits against us. During this past October, 20

almost identically worded lawsuits were simultaneously filed around the country by members of the Church of Scientology in one week alone.

Scientologists have joined our national organization claiming they wanted to dialogue with us, while at the same time engaging in underhanded activities such as trying to get our insurance company to withdraw coverage to CAN. Individual leaders in CAN have also been targeted by Scientology. For example, hate mailings have been distributed in the communities in which they live and work. And, Scientology has engaged in a conspiracy with convicted felon Sun Myung Moon's Unification Church and the organization of felon Lyndon LaRouche to defame CAN's executive director Cynthia Kissner, maliciously spreading falsehoods about her to the media and general public. It has cost Cynthia thousands of dollars personally to defend her reputation by filing her own lawsuits.

Shockingly, we recently learned from an informant in a statement given under oath of a plan to harm or kill Cynthia. Reportedly, one suggested method was to cut the brake lines in her car.

By bringing this information to your attention we hope this will help to expose Scientologists' activities and prevent them from interfering with our ability to assist those who have been victimized by cults.

Ironically, 14 years ago this month another cult used numerous harassing techniques to prevent my father, Congressman Leo Ryan, from seeking the truth about their abusive practices. Had there been a national Cult Awareness Network as well-respected as CAN is now, my father and the more than 900 others who were killed in Jonestown on November 18, 1978 might still be alive today.

The reason I am here before you today is to ensure that through CAN's work the tragic consequences of Jonestown are never repeated.

Scientology in the Schools

Is L. Ron Hubbard's morals text harmless?

BY KENNETH L. WOODWARD
AND CHARLES FLEMING

When Carol Burgeson received a copy of "The Way to Happiness" in the mail 18 months ago, she read it through and decided it was the perfect non-religious vehicle for teaching moral values to her senior students at Thornton Township High School in Harvey, Ill. So Burgeson ordered more free copies of the book by L. Ron Hubbard and used them to stimulate discussions in her classes. "It seemed so harmless," she says. "Brush your teeth, do your work, don't be tardy—what's wrong with that?"

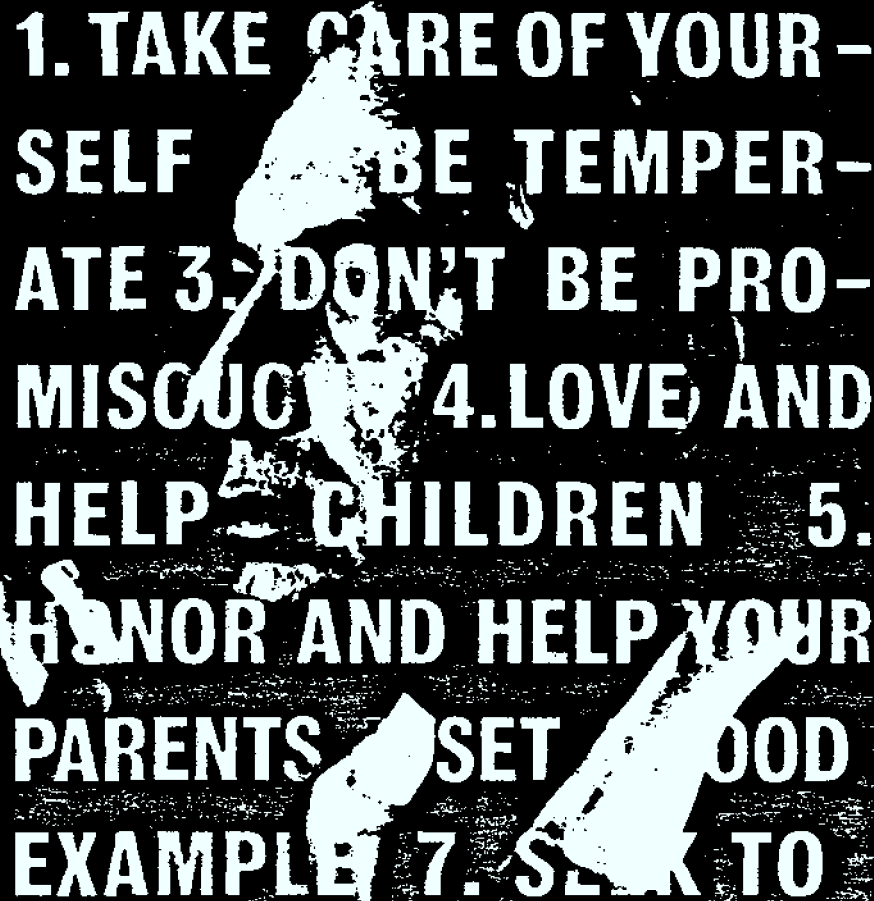
Nothing. But she was more than a little surprised to discover that the late Hubbard, who is identified in the pamphlets by name only, was the founder of the Church of Scientology, and that the pamphlets are distributed by a foundation tied closely to his controversial religion. She's not alone. With little fanfare, Hubbard's text has found its way into the nation's schools. According to the Scientologists, 8,300 public-school teachers and administrators have used the morality text since it was first published in 1981. Altogether, church officials estimate, 6.8 million pupils in 7,000 U.S. schools have studied Hubbard's moral principles; internationally, more than 34 million copies in 17 different translations have been distributed—sometimes, say Scientologists, by major corporations. "That book," says the Rev. Heber Jentzsch, president of the Church of Scientology International, "has probably had more popularity than anything Mr. Hubbard has written."

The need for books on values has long been recognized by public-school educators. Strapped for cash and under pressure from parents to deliver a values-oriented education, many teachers and administrators welcome any text that promises—as Hubbard's does—to deliver sound moral principles on a "nonreligious" basis. But when *Newsweek* checked with public-school educators who received the text, some said that they had been misled. In Brooklyn, N.Y., Lawrence Herstik, principal of PS 238, initially welcomed "The Way to Happiness" as "a values-oriented book about righteousness and peace." But he stopped using the text after he discerned "an undercurrent of a religious nature." In Bellflower, Calif., Jeanie Cash, principal of the Frank E. Woodruff Elementary School,

ordered copies of the Hubbard book but refused to put them into her classrooms when she discovered that they came from the Church of Scientology. "They sent a brochure saying it was a self-esteem program," says Cash. "I feel that I was deceived. We feel very strongly about the separation of church and state."

lishing house, and promoted through The Way to Happiness Foundation, one of several independent corporations designed to propagate Hubbard's thought.

All of these putatively "secular" organizations are coordinated by the Association for Better Living and Education (ABLE), which is an organ of the church. The "Way to Happiness" book is itself part of Hubbard's extensive philosophical and religious writings, which for Scientologists, says Jentzsch, "are the same as the Bible is for Christians and the Koran is for Muslims." What makes "The Way" acceptable for public-school use, Jentzsch argues, is that students who read the book do not have to follow Hubbard's moral



1. TAKE CARE OF YOUR-
SELF 2. BE TEMPER-
ATE 3. DON'T BE PRO-
MISCUOUS 4. LOVE AND
HELP CHILDREN 5.
HONOR AND HELP YOUR
PARENTS 6. SET A GOOD
EXAMPLE 7. SEEK TO

Since "The Way to Happiness" claims that it is "not part of any church doctrine," Scientologists insist that its use by public schools poses no problems. Hubbard wrote it in 1980, they report, the year the U.S. Supreme Court ruled that public schools in Kentucky could not display the Ten Commandments in the classroom. Like Scientology itself, says president Jentzsch, the book merely teaches "common sense." However, the volume is published by Bridge Publications, the church's own pub-

"Way to
Happiness":
Hubbard's
'secular'
text

principles, while members of the Church of Scientology must.

On the surface, there is little in the book that would trouble any educator who believes in cleanliness, honesty, integrity and tolerance. Among Hubbard's 21 moral principles is this curiously relaxed restatement of the golden rule: "Try not to do things to others that you would not like them to do to you."

But Hubbard's catechism is also studded with jarring axioms. It declares, for example, that "the way to happiness does not include murdering your friends, your family or yourself being murdered."

More important, anyone familiar with Scientology will find that the text uses key words and concepts taken directly from Scientology's religious lexicon. For instance, Scientology teaches that the fundamental point of life is "survival," and that only those who become the "cause" of their own actions can be truly happy. This is also a major theme of "The Way to Happiness." More significant, Scientology teaches that the truth is "what is true for you." This relativistic view is repeated with emphasis in the book. On the other hand, the text is silent about most of Scientology's central tenets: for example, its belief that people suffer from evil deeds done in past lives that the church's ministers can correct through expensive counseling courses, and its adamant opposition to psychiatry.

Front group? Critics of Scientology, including some former officials, argue that "The Way to Happiness" is primarily a recruiting tool for the church. According to Vicki Aznaran, who once served as inspector general of the Religious Technology Center, the church's highest ecclesiastical organization, The Way to Happiness Foundation is "a front group to get people into Scientology" and the book is designed "to make Scientology palatable to the masses." Another former church member, Gerald Armstrong, claims that Hubbard wanted "rich Scientologists to buy huge quantities of this book for distribution. He wanted to go down in history as a scientist or a philosopher or both." Both Aznaran, who runs a private detective agency in Dallas, and Armstrong, who works for an anti-Scientologist attorney in San Francisco, are currently locked in prolonged and bitter litigation with the church over a variety of claims.

Church officials strongly deny that "The Way to Happiness" is a lure to attract potential converts. Still, the church is anxious to broaden its appeal by promoting Hubbard's various "technologies" for combating drugs, reforming criminals, teaching morality and learning how to study—and doing it through its sundry satellites: Narconon, Criminon, Applied Scholastics and The Way to Happiness Foundation. The church's encyclopedic reference text, "What Is Scientology?", claims that 23 corporate giants have used Hubbard's study technology. Yet a check of three of them—Mobil Oil, General Motors and Lancôme—brought denials of any corporate involvement with the church. But if the nation's public schools are any measure, Hubbard's tracts will continue to turn up in the most surprising places. ■

Martyrs for Multiculturalism

Courses that students at UCLA might die for

For 20 years, the University of California, Los Angeles, has offered courses about Chicano culture and history. But last April, on the eve of the funeral of Cesar Chavez, the farm workers' union leader, officials announced that they would not create a special department devoted to Chicano studies—instead they pledged to im-

content themselves with interdisciplinary majors taught by professors from traditional academic departments. That arrangement is unsatisfactory, say the demonstrators, because faculty members have little time or encouragement to concentrate on ethnic studies. Their solution: full academic status for Chicano studies. "We cannot

continue to the next necessary step without departments," says Luis Torres, an English- and Chicano-studies professor at the University of Southern Colorado who also heads the National Association of Chicano Studies. (About 17 percent of UCLA's 23,000 students are Chicano; many have not joined the campus demonstrations.)

UCLA administrators insist that a field like Chicano studies—touching on history, sociology, literature, feminism and other disciplines—is best left as an interdisciplinary program. That structure encourages the flow of ideas among Chicano-studies faculty and other specialists. Creating separate departments, says UCLA Provost Herbert Morris, encourages a "Balkanization" that the university wants to avoid. "We need the ethnic perspectives to pervade all the departments," says Morris, who does agree that the Chicano program needed improvement.

Chancellor Charles E. Young offered to take several important steps to bolster the Chicano-studies program. First, all ethnic- and gender-studies programs would be exempt from funding cuts for two

years—a critical gesture because the UC system is strapped for cash. Second, new faculty would be appointed jointly to Chicano studies and an existing department—history, say, or languages. Also, Young insists that this year's decision need not be the final one. He suggests that the idea of a full-fledged department can be re-examined in a few years. Seeking an end to the demonstrations last week, university officials offered even more funding and more faculty for the program. So far, the protesters have rejected his offers—as well as food. In a state where minorities now account for nearly half of the student body at some public universities—and sometimes more—the bitter conflict at UCLA will not be the last.

CONNIE LESLIE with ANDREW MUELLER at UCLA



LESTEN SLOAN—NEWSWEEK

A fight to the death: Protesters at UCLA

prove the existing program. Since then, the campus has reverted to '60s-style protests. Students—mostly Chicanos—took over a faculty center, then trashed it. City police arrested 99 demonstrators. And now, on the lawn outside the administration building, nine demonstrators have taken a page from the Chavez manual, pledging to fast until a department is created—or they die.

Is this a cause worth dying for? "We are risking our lives to save lives," says hunger striker Jorge Mancillas, assistant professor of biology at UCLA's medical school. More academic attention, he thinks, will eventually pay off in a more prosperous, stronger Chicano community. But UCLA does not have separate departments for any special-interest group. Asians, blacks and women have all had to

34 310
O

February 3, 1994

b6
b7C
[Redacted]
Dear [Redacted]

WACO TX

This is to acknowledge receipt of your recent communication. Your courtesy and interest in bringing this information to the attention of the FBI are appreciated.

Sincerely yours,

Aut
Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

[Redacted]

2

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.:
- Adm. Servs. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- CJIS _____
- Ident. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Servs. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- Cong. Affs. _____
- QM Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

MAILROOM ☒

Aut
Aut

b6
b7C

63-HQ-1050305-624

b6
b7C

[Redacted]

October 20, 1993

FBI
Office of Public and Congressional Affairs
J. Edgar Hoover Building
Room 7240
10th and Pennsylvania Avenue, NW
Washington, DC 20535

310
182
154
b6
b7c
WACO, TX

To whom it may concern,

I am an English/Religious Studies student at Virginia Commonwealth University, in Richmond, Va. I am currently working on an independent study in Religion, and I have chosen the Branch Davidian cult in Texas as a main focus of my study. I have written to the FOI office, and received notification that I need to apply for an appeal in order to obtain the files on the events surrounding the cult. However, the people of the office were kind enough to give me your address as well, and they suggested that I ask you for public source information regarding the Waco/Branch Davidian Compound.

Please send me whatever public source information is available. I appreciate the effort and time that the Dept. of Justice personnel are putting towards my requests,

Thanks,
[REDACTED]

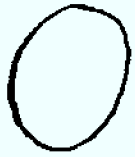
63-HQ-1050305-625

b6
b7c

OPCA
CONFERENCE

ack
9/94
[REDACTED]
b6 b7c

310



February 9, 1994

b6
b7C

[Redacted address block]

Waco, TX

Dear [Redacted name]

Your October 20th letter has been received and your interest in writing is appreciated. We have no public source material available concerning the Branch Davidian group which we can send you. This case is before the courts and we are unable to release any information regarding it. You may wish to check the reference section of your local library as many newspaper articles have been written about this group. I am sorry we cannot be of assistance to you.

Sincerely yours,

AWT
Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

FEB 09 1994

MAILED 22

FBI

- 1 - Mr. Collingwood, Room 7240
- 1 - FOIPA/RMU, Room 6958 - Enc.

63-HQ-1050305-626

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.:
- Adm. Serv. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- CIS _____
- Info. Mgmt. _____
- Insp. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Serv. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- & Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- & Cong. Affs. _____
- FOIA Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

MAILROOM ☐

pc
AWT

DOJ
121 0463
370
b6
b7C
Oct 7, 1993
Waco TX
Dear Mr. President

b6
b7C
My name is [REDACTED] The reason I am writing you is because [REDACTED], was Killed in the fire at the compound in Waco, Texas.

I have a tape put out by Lynda D. Thompson, an attorney with the American Justice Federation. This tape shows criminal activity by the FBI. This tape shows fire coming out of a flame throwing device on one of the tanks. It also shows FBI agents coming off the roof just after the fire has been started. It also brings up a chilling fact, three of the four ATF agents killed in Waco were all killed at the same spot, in the same room. These three ATF agents killed on the roof were all three Bill Clinton's body guards during his presidential campaign. These three agents killed in Waco bring the total to eleven of president Bill Clinton's body guards who have been killed since his campaign.

I am requesting your assistance in putting pressure on Washington to demand an independent investigation into the FBI. As well as criminal investigations of Janet Reno, William Sessions, Lloyd Bentsen, Stephen Higgins, Bob Ricks, Jeff Jamar, Dan Conroy, Ted Royster.

b6
b7C
Please contact me as soon as possible and let me know what is being don about this. My address is [REDACTED]

Thank you very much for your time, I'll look forward to hearing from you.

63-HQ-1050305-627X

Sincerely
[REDACTED]
b6
b7C
JCK
123/94
b6
b7C
DRA/

b6
b7C
28
ES-WA/P-5

**DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
EXECUTIVE SECRETARIAT CONTROL DATA SHEET**

From: EXEC. SEC.

To: [REDACTED] FBI

ODD: 03-10-94

Date Received: 01-26-94 Date Due: 03-10-94 Control #: X94012602693

Subject & Date

01-26-94. ATTACHED ARE FIVE (5) ORIGINAL PIECES OF WHITE
HOUSE CITIZEN CORRESPONDENCE FOR FBI'S RESPONSE.

(CONSTITUENT NAME/ID#):

b6
b7C
[REDACTED]

Referred To: Date:
(1) FBI;FREEH 01-26-94

(2)
(3)
(4)

Referred To: Date:

(5)
(6)
(7)
(8)

W/IN:

INTERIM BY:
Sig. For: FBI

DATE:
Date Released:

PRTY:
2W
OPR:
VOL

Remarks

(1) PLEASE RESPOND DIRECTLY TO THE WRITERS. WHEN PREPARING
THE RESPONSE, NOTE THAT IT IS IN RESPONSE TO THE WRITER'S
LETTER TO THE PRESIDENT. RETURN THIS CONTROL SHEET W/TWO
COPIES OF THE RESPONSE AND ORIGINAL CORRES. TO EXEC. SEC.,
ROOM 4400-AA, AFTER ALL (5) RESPONSES HAVE BEEN MADE.

Other Remarks:

FILE:

REMOVE THIS CONTROL SHEET PRIOR TO FILING AND DISPOSE OF APPROPRIATELY

Correspondence# 1210463
Department of Justice

December 15, 1993

[REDACTED] b6 b7c
Dear [REDACTED]

Thank you so much for your letter. President Clinton greatly appreciates the trust and confidence you have expressed in him by writing.

To ensure that your concerns are addressed, I am forwarding your letter to the Department of Justice for any appropriate action. Please bear in mind that it may take some time to look thoroughly into the concerns you have raised. Should you wish to contact them directly, you may write to: Department of Justice, 10th and Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20530.

Many thanks for your patience.

Sincerely,



Marsha Scott
Deputy Assistant to the President
Director of Correspondence and
Presidential Messages



b6
b7C
27
02/15

FBI
FAX
310/119

12/21/93

TO

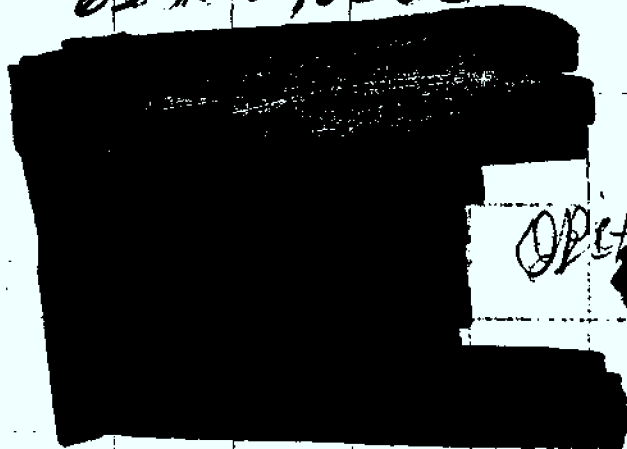
TANET REVO

I WOULD LIKE TO KNOW WHY
THE DAVIDIANS AT WACO WERE
UNDER SIEGE BY THE US GOVERNMENT?
WHAT CRIMES WERE THEY TO BE
ARRESTED FOR?

THE NEWS REPORTS NEVER REALLY
ADDRESSED THIS.

THANK YOU

FOR YOUR HELP
63-HQ-1050305-627



OP/1
b6
b7C

'93 DEC 22 P1 01

EXECUTIVE SECRETARIAT

b6
b7C

ack
8/10

3:00
149

February 18, 1994

[REDACTED]

b6
b7c

Dear [REDACTED]

I am writing in response to your December 21st letter to Attorney General Janet Reno in which you asked why the Branch Davidians in Waco, Texas, were "under siege" by the United States Government.

On February 28, 1993, agents of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (BATF) attempted to execute an arrest warrant for Vernon Howell, also known as David Koresh, and a search warrant at the Branch Davidian compound near Waco, Texas. The warrants were the result of an investigation that began in June, 1992, into federal firearms violations at the compound which was occupied by members of a group under the leadership of Koresh. Specifically, BATF agents developed information that Koresh and others at the compound had illegally converted a substantial number of semiautomatic weapons into machine guns.

A shootout occurred when the BATF agents attempted to serve these warrants. Four BATF agents were killed and several injured; thus, the FBI became involved because federal officers were killed, a violation of federal law that falls within our investigative responsibility.

63-HQ-1050305-628

I hope this information answers your questions. The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco and made its reports available to the public. You may order the reports from

- 1 - Mr. Collingwood, Room 7240
- 1 - [REDACTED] - Enclosure, Room 5042
- 63-HQ-1050305 - Enclosure

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.:
- Adm. Servs. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- CJIS _____
- Info. Mgmt. _____
- Insp. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Servs. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- & Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- & Cong. Affs. _____
- TQM Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

[REDACTED]

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

[REDACTED]

MAILROOM ☒ [initials]

b6
b7c

[REDACTED]

the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office (GPO), Washington, D.C. 20402, or may review them at any library that receives federal publications. The set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, is identified by the GPO under stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3.

Sincerely yours,

AKT

Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

b6
b7c

[REDACTED]

310.
January 17, 1994

To
Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

b6
b7C

11P-5

Dear Sir: -

I have been reading of the current
trial of Davidian Members who are now
on trial for the resistance to their arrest and
the murder of Federal Officers in performance
of their duties.

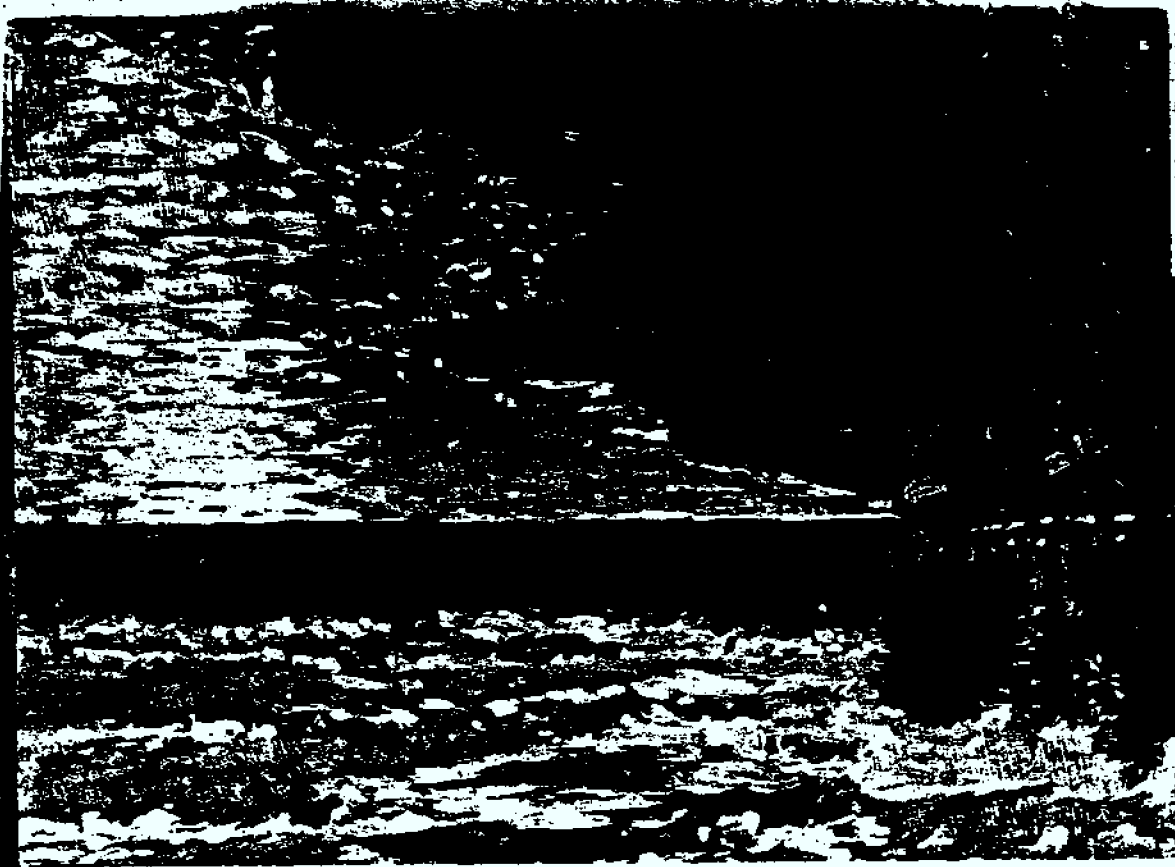
I am enclosing copies of the letters to
the Media calling for solution to the stand-off
and for the storage of illegal armaments and
purpose of same. 63-HQ-1050305-629

1-ENCLOSURE taking into consideration the loss of
these brave men which can never be replaced.


over

271-114

b6 b7C



2

If my letters can be of any assistance to
the Federal Authorities at this time, you may
feel free to use them in stating the views of the
majority of Americans - not a discrimination or
attack of any particular moral Religion.
You may return -  copies when no
longer needed. Thanking you, I am
Very Truly,

Veterans of Foreign Wars

VIEW

b6
b7c

XXXXXX
XXXXXX
XXXXXXFEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
FOIPA DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

1 Page(s) withheld entirely at this location in the file. One or more of the following statements, where indicated, explain this deletion.

- ☒ Deletions were made pursuant to the exemptions indicated below with no segregable material available for release to you.

Section 552Section 552a☐ (b)(1)☐ (b)(7)(A)☐ (d)(5)☐ (b)(2)☐ (b)(7)(B)☐ (j)(2)☐ (b)(3)☒ (b)(7)(C)☐ (k)(1)☐ (b)(7)(D)☐ (k)(2)☐ (b)(7)(E)☐ (k)(3)☐ (b)(7)(F)☐ (k)(4)☐ (b)(4)☐ (b)(8)☐ (k)(5)☐ (b)(5)☐ (b)(9)☐ (k)(6)☒ (b)(6)☐ (k)(7)

- ☐ Information pertained only to a third party with no reference to you or the subject of your request.
- ☐ Information pertained only to a third party. Your name is listed in the title only.
- ☐ Documents originated with another Government agency(ies). These documents were referred to that agency(ies) for review and direct response to you.

Pages contain information furnished by another Government agency(ies). You will be advised by the FBI as to the releasability of this information following our consultation with the other agency(ies).

Page(s) withheld for the following reason(s): _____

☐ For your information: _____

- ☒ The following number is to be used for reference regarding these pages:

63-HQ-1050205-629

XXXXXX
XXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
X DELETED PAGE(S) X
X NO DUPLICATION FEE X
X FOR THIS PAGE X
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

310
149

February 15, 1994

[REDACTED]

b6
b7C

Dear [REDACTED]

Thank you for your writing again about the former standoff in Waco, Texas.

It was thoughtful of you to enclose the newspaper clipping. The supportive remarks in your letter to the editor about the FBI's handling of the siege at the Mount Carmel Compound were very encouraging. We strive to maintain the trust and confidence of the American public, as our success in fulfilling our mission depends upon the support and cooperation of the people we serve.

You may be interested in reading the report prepared by the Department of Justice which conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco. The set of four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, may be obtained from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Printing Office, Washington, D.C. 20402, stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3. You may also review the reports at any library that receives federal publications.

I am returning your enclosure. Thank you for your interest in sharing your views with us.

Sincerely yours,

Adt
Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

FBI

b6 b7C 63-HQ-1050305-630

Dep. Dir. _____
ADD Adm. _____
ADD Inv. _____
Asst. Dir.: _____
Adm. Servs. 1 [REDACTED] (Room 5042) - Enclosures
Crim. Inv. 1 - Mr. Collingwood (Room 7240)
CJIS _____
Info. Mgmt. 1 63-HQ-1050305 - Enclosures
Insp. _____
Intell. _____
Lab. _____
Legal Coun. _____
Tech. Servs. _____
Training _____
Off. of EEOA _____
Off. Liaison _____
& Int. Affs. _____
Off. of Public _____
& Cong. Affs. _____
TQM Office _____
Telephone Rm. _____
Director's Office _____

NOTE: [REDACTED] wrote 5/12/93 in support of the FBI's efforts in connection with the Waco incident, and we responded on 5/28/93.

b6 b7C

b6
b7C

MAIL ROOM ☒

FBI/DOJ

MAILED 13

FEB 17 1993

February 23, 1994

Dear [REDACTED]

Your letter to the President regarding the tragic incident involving the Branch Davidians in Waco was recently forwarded to FBI Headquarters for a reply.

I would first like to extend heartfelt condolences to you from all of us in the FBI on the loss of your mother. Please believe me when I say that no one wanted the 51-day siege to conclude peacefully with no further loss of life more than the FBI.

While I would like to address your specific concerns, this incident is a pending case in the trial stage, and, therefore, it would be inappropriate for me to do so at this time. However, as you may not be aware, the Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation and made its reports available to the public. I am enclosing for your review a set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses.

I sincerely hope that when all the facts are known you will not think so harshly of the FBI.

Sincerely yours,

Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

Enclosures

- 2 - ES, DOJ - Encs.
- 1 - SAC, San Antonio - Enclosure
- 1 - [REDACTED] Enclosure, Room 5042
- 1 - Mr. Collingwood, Room 7240
- 63-HQ-1050305 - Enclosures
- 1 - FBICR, Room 1B327, Box 10

NOTE: Bufiles contain no record of [REDACTED] According to one of the Department of Justice reports on Waco, [REDACTED] was killed during the fire at Waco and died from a bullet wound. The report also addresses the video tape [REDACTED] references with regard to the allegation that the FBI started the fire.

MAILED 1
FEB 23 1994
Dep. Dir. _____
ADD Adm. _____
ADD Inv. _____
Asst. Dir.: _____
Adm. Serv. _____
Crim. Inv. _____
CJIS _____
Info. Mgmt. _____
Insp. _____
Intell. _____
Lab. _____
Legal Coun. _____
Tech. Serv. _____
Training _____
Off. of EEO _____
Off. of Liaison _____
Off. of Int. Affs. _____
Off. of Public _____
& Cong. Affs. _____
TOM Office _____
Telephone Rm. _____
Director's Office _____

MAILROOM ☒

FBI/DOJ

[REDACTED]

66 b7c

310

Director Louis Freeh

December 1, 1993

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
J. Edgar Hoover FBI Building
Tenth St. & Pennsylvania Ave. NW
WASHINGTON DC 20535

Sir:

Waco TX

I have been a supporter of the FBI for many years until early 1993. Your predecessor, Mr. Sessions, allowed my support to be shattered. I wore a FBI baseball type cap with pride. Now I have relegated that cap to the back of my closet, and I probably will not wear it again. I know not how you will act as FBI Director but your support of gun control gives me some cause for further dismay. But on to the basis for this letter.

I have enclosed a 8 page summary of my understanding of the events which took place in WACO, TEXAS early this year. This was written by me over several weeks in mid-summer. I waited to send you a copy to see if the Clinton Administration would do anything to right the many wrongs done to the innocent Religious Worshippers in the Compound near Waco.

I'm sure Texas Law Enforcement Officials would have handled the Waco situation correctly, humanly, and with regard for the Rights of ALL people in the Religious Compound, WITHOUT body count.

I must protest this lack of simple JUSTICE for the innocent Victims of the Federal Actions at the Religious Compound near Waco early this year. The Federal Officials and Agents could NOT have been acting within the scope of their Authority.

Provide JUSTICE to our Citizens First. Particularly against our own Government.

I am not a religious fanatic. I rarely attend church. However, this outrage calls for punitive action by some impartial Governmental body to assure this is not accepted now or anytime in the future.

63-HQ-1050305-632

Please provide me with a mailing address for former Director William S. Sessions so I may send him a copy of my summary and thoughts.

ENCLOSURE
Sincerely,
[REDACTED]

66 b7c

11/10/94

b6 b7c

MY SUMMATION OF THE ACTIVITIES OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT'S ACTIONS WHICH RESULTED IN THE MURDER OF MANY INNOCENT CITIZENS WHILE AGENTS OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT WERE PURSUING QUESTIONABLE POLICIES AGAINST A RELIGIOUS GROUP NEAR WACO, TEXAS IN EARLY 1993.

THIS TREATISE INCLUDES VIOLATIONS BY U.S. GOVERNMENT AGENTS OF THE CONSTITUTIONS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, AMENDMENT NUMBER ONE, AMENDMENT NUMBER TWO, AMENDMENT NUMBER FOUR, AMENDMENT NUMBER FIVE, AMENDMENT NUMBER SIX, AMENDMENT NUMBER EIGHT, AND AMENDMENT NUMBER TEN.

THERE ARE SEVERAL ACTIVITIES STARTED AND CARRIED THROUGH BY AGENTS OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT WHICH ARE NOT GOOD POLICE PRACTICES AND WHICH SHOULD HAVE CAUSED ANY REASONABLE PARTICIPANT IN THOSE ACTIVITIES TO KNOW HARM WOULD BE CAUSED TO INNOCENT PEOPLE IN THE IMMEDIATE AREA OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP'S COMPOUND NEAR WACO, TEXAS, THE TARGET FOR THE ATTACK OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT'S AGENTS, THE BUREAU OF ALCOHOL, TOBACCO, FIREARMS.

I will give a synopsis of these activities as I understood them from reports provided by the various news services during the sequence of events transpiring as this incident was brought to a murderous conclusion.

Bear in mind, as I have, that news reports are usually not wholly accurate as delivered to the general public.

FIRST, THE BATF AGENTS RECEIVED INFORMATION THAT A MOTOR CARRIER HAD REPORTED TO THE BATF THAT PARCELS DESTINED TO THE RELIGIOUS COMPOUND NEAR WACO, TEXAS HAD BROKEN OPEN AND MILITARY-TYPE HAND GRENADES HAD FALLEN OUT OF THE PARCEL INTO THE MOTOR CARRIER'S FACILITY. PUBLIC VIEW, IN OTHER WORDS. THE BATF AGENTS WENT TO A FEDERAL JUDGE AND OBTAINED A SEARCH WARRANT FOR THE RELIGIOUS COMPOUND NEAR WACO, TEXAS. THE NEWS SERVICES REPORTED THE SEARCH WARRANT, OR ARREST WARRANT, NOT CLEAR, WAS DIRECTED TO THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP--ONLY. THE BATF AGENTS PLANNED AN EARLY MORNING ATTACK IN FORCE, WITH AUTOMATIC WEAPONS AND MANY AGENTS, TO BE MADE AGAINST THE RELIGIOUS GROUP IN ITS DOMICILE. THE ATTACK WAS TO BE MADE IN SECRET AND WITH MUCH FIREPOWER IN EVIDENCE. OVERWHELMING IS THE WORD I WOULD USE WHEN THE BATF ATTACKED THE RELIGIOUS GROUP IN THE DOMICILE, THE RELIGIOUS GROUP

63-AJ-1000-682
ENCLOSURE

b6 b7c

DEFENDED THE DOMICILE. SEVERAL DEATHS HAPPENED BOTH TO THE BATF AND THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. THE BATF WAS REPELLED AND PLACED THE DOMICILE OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP UNDER SIEGE CONDITIONS INDEFINITELY. THE RELIGIOUS GROUP AND THEIR PROPERTY WERE SEGREGATED FROM THE PUBLIC AND PLACED UNDER CONCENTRATION CAMP CONTROL, NO ONE ALLOWED IN OR OUT OF THEIR DOMICILE.

SEVERAL DAYS LATER THE FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION WAS CALLED IN TO THE ACTIVITY TO CONTROL THE SCENE, THE NEWS RELEASES AND THE COMMUNICATIONS THE RELIGIOUS GROUP WERE ALLOWED. EVEN THEIR CONTACTS WITH THEIR ATTORNEYS WERE AT THE CONTROL OF THE FBI.

BETWEEN THE INITIAL ATTACK AND THE FINAL FBI CONTROLLED ATTACK, MILITARY ARMORED EQUIPMENT WAS CALLED IN AND MIND CONTROL ACTIVITIES WERE USED ON THE RELIGIOUS GROUP BY THE FBI.

FINALLY EARLY IN THE MORNING, THE ARMORED VEHICLES BEGAN BREAKING DOWN WALLS OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP HOME DOMICILE AND INJECTING VAPORS OF WHAT WE WERE TOLD WERE TEAR GASES. A FIRE BROKE OUT IN ONE OR TWO LOCATIONS AND WITH THE WIND BLOWING AS IT WAS IN THE IMMEDIATE AREA, THE FLAMES SPREAD RAPIDLY ENGULFING THE BUILDINGS OF THE DOMICILE AND RAPIDLY BURNED THE BUILDINGS TO THE GROUND. A FEW PEOPLE WERE ABLE TO ESCAPE THE PREMISES BEFORE BEING BURNT TO CINDERS, BUT MANY PEOPLE WERE CONSUMED BY THE CONFLAGRATION.

AS THE ASHES COOLED, THE U.S. GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS, THE BATF AND THE FBI BEGAN GIVING TO THE NEWS SERVICES INFORMATION WHICH APPEARED TO BE ATTEMPTS TO JUSTIFY THE ATTACK AND MURDER OF MANY LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS WHOSE ONLY CRIME WAS PRACTICING THEIR CHOSEN RELIGION AND LIVING IN A PLACE AND A LIFESTYLE THEY CHOSE IN FOLLOWING THAT RELIGION.

Now I shall give my ideas as to why some of the actions carried out by agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation and the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, Firearms agents of the United States Government are in violation of several amendments of the United States Constitution.

b6 b7c

AMENDMENT NUMBER ONE OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

CONGRESS SHALL MAKE NO LAW RESPECTING AN ESTABLISHMENT OF RELIGION, OR PROHIBITING THE FREE EXERCISE THEREOF;---I WILL CONTINUE THE WORDING OF AMENDMENT ONE AFTER THE FOLLOWING COMMENTS:

TO MY KNOWLEDGE, CONGRESS OR THE VARIOUS LESSER GOVERNMENTAL ENTITIES IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA HAVE MADE NO LAWS CONTRARY TO THE QUOTED PORTION OF AMENDMENT NUMBER ONE. THEREFORE THE PEOPLE IN THE RELIGIOUS GROUP COMPOUND-DOMICILE NEAR WACO, TEXAS WERE PRACTICING THEIR CHOSEN RELIGION UNDER THE PROTECTION OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION AS QUOTED ABOVE.

---OR ABRIDGING THE FREEDOM OF SPEECH --- CONTINUED AFTER THE FOLLOWING COMMENTS:

IN THEIR RELIGION AND THE EXERCISE THEREOF, THE RELIGIOUS GROUP ATTACKED AT THEIR DOMICILE NEAR WACO, TEXAS WERE ALSO USING THEIR CONSTITUTIONALLY PROTECTED RIGHT OF FREEDOM OF SPEECH, AND OF COURSE, THAT FREEDOM WAS ELIMINATED WHEN THEY WERE PREVENTED BY THE BATF AND LATER THE FBI FROM CONTACTING ANYONE OUTSIDE THEIR DOMICILE, INCLUDING LEGAL ASSISTANCE. THEY WERE UNABLE TO COMMUNICATE WITH ANYONE BEYOND THE BLOCKADING GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS, WITHOUT PERMISSION WHICH WAS APPARENTLY RESTRICTED, THUS THEIR FREEDOM OF SPEECH WAS SEVERELY ABRIDGED.

---OR OF THE PRESS, OR THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE PEACEABLY TO ASSEMBLE, AND TO PETITION THE GOVERNMENT FOR A REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES.---

THE PRESS WAS NOT ALLOWED ANY CONTACT, AND IN FACT WAS REFUSED ACCESS TO A REASONABLE DISTANCE OF THE COMPOUND-DOMICILE. BUT THAT IS THE PRESS'S PROBLEM THAT THEY SHOULD PURSUE AND NOT WITHIN THIS SUMMATION AND PLEA FOR JUSTICE.

THE RELIGIOUS GROUP WAS PEACEABLY ASSEMBLED IN THEIR DOMICILE AND WAS ATTACKED BY THE AGENTS OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT, THE BATF. AND LATER THEY WERE GIVEN NO OPPORTUNITY TO PETITION THE GOVERNMENT FOR REDRESS

4.

[REDACTED] b6 b7c [REDACTED]

FOR THE GRIEVANCES. IN FACT, THE GOVERNMENT WAS ATTACKING AND EVENTUALLY MURDERED ABOUT ONE HUNDRED (100) INNOCENT CITIZENS IN THEIR ABUSIVE ATTEMPT TO APPREHEND AND ARREST ONE MAN, THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. INEXCUSABLE BEHAVIOR BY UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT AGENTS. CRIMINAL BEHAVIOR, IN FACT, AND CONTRARY TO MANY LOCAL, STATE AND FEDERAL STATUTES.

AMENDMENT NUMBER TWO OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

A WELL-REGULATED MILITIA, BEING NECESSARY TO THE SECURITY OF A FREE STATE, THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS, SHALL NOT BE INFRINGED.

AS I UNDERSTAND THE ACTIVITIES OF THE U.S. SUPREME COURT, THEY HAVE NEVER MADE A DEFINITIVE RULING ON THIS PARTICULAR AMENDMENT TO THE CONSTITUTION. THEREFORE, ANY LAW WHICH IS INFRINGING ON THE PEOPLE'S RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS IS SUSPECT. I BELIEVE THE MURDERED CITIZENS WERE EXERCISING ~~THEIR RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS~~ UNDER THE SECOND AMENDMENT, EVEN THOUGH THOSE ARMS INCLUDED FULL AUTOMATIC SMALL ARMS AND HAND GRENADES. AFTER ALL, THIS NATION WAS FOUNDED BY PEOPLE REBELLING AGAINST A REPRESSIVE GOVERNMENT. AS IS NOW OBVIOUS, THE PRESENT GOVERNMENT IS A REPRESSIVE GOVERNMENT AS FAR AS RELIGIOUS FREEDOM IS CONCERNED, AND THE PEOPLE DID NEED TO DEFEND THEMSELVES AGAINST UNWARRANTED ATTACKS WHICH RESULTED IN DEATH FOR LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS NEAR WACO, TEXAS.

A PEOPLE DEFENDING THEMSELVES AGAINST A REPRESSIVE/OPRESSIVE GOVERNMENT SHOULD HAVE ENOUGH QUANTITY AND QUALITY OF ARMS TO DO SO. THE AMENDMENT IS PLAIN LANGUAGE AND AS SUCH IS EASY TO UNDERSTAND, REQUIRING NO INTERPRETATION. SHALL NOT REMINDS ME OF THE PHRASE, "WHAT PART OF NO DO YOU NOT UNDERSTAND?"

AMENDMENT NUMBER FOUR OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO BE SECURE IN THEIR PERSONS, HOUSES, PAPERS, AND EFFECTS AGAINST UNREASONABLE SEARCHES AND SEIZURES, SHALL NOT BE VIOLATED, AND NO WARRANTS SHALL ISSUE. BUT UPON PROBABLE CAUSE, SUPPORTED BY OATH OR AFFIRMATION, AND PARTICULARLY DESCRIBING THE

5.
b6 b7c

PLACE TO BE SEARCHED, AND THE PERSONS OR THINGS TO BE SEIZED.

I BELIEVE THIS AMENDMENT IS ALSO PLAIN LANGUAGE AND WAS VIOLATED TOTALLY BY THE BATF AGENTS IN THIS MURDEROUS INCIDENT. IN THE LIGHT OF AMENDMENT NUMBER TWO, THERE WAS NO PROBABLE CAUSE FOR ANY GOVERNMENTAL ACTION, AND EVEN IF A FEDERAL JUDGE DID MAKE ANOTHER MISTAKE AND ISSUE A WARRANT, AS I UNDERSTAND IT, THE WARRANT NAMED ONLY THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. NOTHING THEREIN COULD POSSIBLY JUSTIFY THE ACTIONS RESULTING FROM THE ACTIVITIES OF THE BATF AND FBI AGENTS IN DESTROYING A HOME/CHURCH/DOMICILE AND MURDERING ABOUT 100 LEGAL CITIZENS. THEY WERE ONLY PROTECTING THEIR DOMICILE AGAINST UNJUSTIFIED ATTACK.

NO PERSON SHALL BE HELD TO ANSWER FOR A CAPITAL, OR OTHERWISE INFAMOUS CRIME, UNLESS ON A PRESENTMENT OR INDICTMENT OF A GRAND JURY, EXCEPT IN CASES ARISING IN THE LAND OR NAVAL FORCES, OR IN THE MILITIA, WHEN IN ACTUAL SERVICE IN TIME OF WAR OR PUBLIC DANGER; NOR SHALL ANY PERSON BE SUBJECT FOR THE SAME OFFENCE TO BE PUT TWICE IN JEOPARDY OF LIFE OR LIMB, NOR SHALL BE COMPELLED IN ANY CRIMINAL CASE TO BE A WITNESS AGAINST HIMSELF, NOR BE DEPRIVED OF LIFE, LIBERTY, OR PROPERTY, WITHOUT DUE PROCESS OF LAW, NOR SHALL PRIVATE PROPERTY BE TAKEN FOR PUBLIC USE WITHOUT JUST COMPENSATION.

THE CITIZENS WERE HELD IN THEIR DOMICILE FOR MANY DAYS WITHOUT A PRESENTMENT OR INDICTMENT OF A GRAND JURY, CONTRARY TO THIS AMENDMENT. THERE WAS AMPLE TIME TO CALL A GRAND JURY DURING THIS MURDEROUS ATTACK AND DETENTION. THEY WERE PLACED IN JEOPARDY OVER AND OVER, DAILY, WHILE THE BATF AND FBI AGENTS WERE ATTACKING WITH THE SAME WEAPONS OUR GOVERNMENT USES TO WAGE WAR AGAINST OTHER GOVERNMENTS. PEACEFUL RELIGIOUS LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS. AGAIN, THE ONLY WARRANTED INDIVIDUAL WAS THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. THE PEACEFUL CITIZENS WERE DEPRIVED OF LIFE, LIBERTY, AND PROPERTY, WITHOUT DUE PROCESS OF LAW, AND THEIR PRIVATE PROPERTY WAS TAKEN BY THE BATF AND FBI AGENTS WHO WERE WRONGFULLY ATTACKING THE RELIGIOUS GROUP WHO WERE EXERCISING THEIR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS.

CALLING FOR A GRAND JURY AND/OR COURT OVERLOOK UPON ANY LARGE INCIDENT

b6 b7c

OF THIS TYPE MAY BE UNUSUAL, BUT WE CANNOT CONTINUE TO ALLOW OUR GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS TO TAKE THE LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS. LOOK AT WHAT HAPPENED HERE, WHICH RESULTED IN THE MURDER OF PEACEFUL CITIZENS.

AMENDMENT NUMBER SIX OF THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT:

IN ALL CRIMINAL PROSECUTIONS, THE ACCUSED SHALL ENJOY THE RIGHT TO A SPEEDY AND PUBLIC TRIAL, BY AN IMPARTIAL JURY OF THE STATE AND DISTRICT WHEREIN THE CRIME SHALL HAVE BEEN COMMITTED; WHICH DISTRICT SHALL HAVE BEEN PREVIOUSLY ASCERTAINED BY LAW, AND TO BE INFORMED OF THE NATURE AND CAUSE OF THE ACCUSATION; TO BE CONFRONTED WITH THE WITNESSES AGAINST HIM; TO HAVE COMPULSORY PROCESS FOR OBTAINING WITNESSES IN HIS FAVOR, AND TO HAVE THE ASSISTANCE OF COUNSEL FOR HIS DEFENSE.

NONE OF THE LAW-ABIDING RELIGIOUS PRACTICING CITIZENS WERE GIVEN TRIALS, ALLOWED TO EVEN TRY TO CONTACT WITNESSES, OR ALLOWED TO EVEN TRY TO OBTAIN COUNSEL FOR DEFENSE BEFORE THE GOVERNMENT BATF AND FBI AGENTS MURDERED THEM IN FULL VIEW OF THE AMERICAN PUBLIC.

AMENDMENT NUMBER EIGHT OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

EXCESSIVE BAIL SHALL NOT BE REQUIRED, NOR EXCESSIVE FINES IMPOSED, NOR CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED.

BAIL WAS NOT REQUIRED, NO EXCESSIVE FINES IMPOSED, BUT VERY CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENTS WERE INFLICTED BY THE GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS OF THE BATF AND FBI. MURDERED BY FIRE AND BULLETS, AND HAVING TO WATCH YOUR FRIENDS AND FAMILY SUFFER THE SAME FATE BROUGHT ABOUT BY AGENTS OF YOUR GOVERNMENT.

AMENDMENT NUMBER TEN OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

THE POWERS NOT DELEGATED TO THE UNITED STATES BY THE CONSTITUTION, NOR PROHIBITED BY IT TO THE STATES, ARE RESERVED TO THE STATES RESPECTFULLY, OR TO THE PEOPLE.

THE CONSTITUTION DOES NOT ALLOW THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT, NOR THE INDIVIDUAL STATES THE RIGHT, DUTY, OR THE POWER TO IGNORE THE LAWS AND MURDER ITS OWN CITIZENS.

7.
[REDACTED] b6 b7c [REDACTED]

The activities carried out by the Agents of the United States Government, BUREAU OF ALCOHOL, TOBACCO, FIREARMS and the FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION are in conflict with many examples of good police practices. I will only illuminate a few.

FIRST: For a suspected crime of this magnitude, a full-scale military type of operation is not justified or required. An agent or a local law enforcement accompanied by a federal agent can and should call at the front door of the suspect domicile, knock and identify themselves and explain why and what the warrant is for and ask for admission for the purpose of executing the warrant which is in their possession. If refused, let the occupants of the domicile know of the consequences of such refusal, then if still refused, to maintain surveillance and seek legal advice as to how to proceed from that point. There are many options at that point. NONE OF THEM INCLUDE A MILITARY STYLE ATTACK ON NEARLY ONE HUNDRED INNOCENT CITIZENS. Apparently, legal advice was not sought until weeks of siege had passed, then the "top legal officer of the U.S. Government, the ATTORNEY GENERAL, gave orders to mount a full-scale attack regardless of the innocent citizens or the consequences or dangers to them.

SECOND: The U.S. AGENTS continually referred to the mental problems of the warranted religious leader of the RELIGIOUS group, but in spite of his mental state, continued to arouse his supposedly unstable mental processes, pushing him this way and that, using extremely loud upsetting music day and night, allowing no chance to rest and reflect on the consequences of his, religious leader, actions. The agents continued in this line until almost anyone in a normal state of mind would have become unbalanced. Thus the final actions were caused by the mind-altering tactics of the BATF and FBI agents.

THIRD: There were continuing allegations released to the press of various crimes the religious leader may have committed. These included child abuse, child sexual abuse, adult sexual abuse, etc. None were ever proved to this time. Again, none of these allegations are a reason for the murder of nearly one hundred innocent citizens.

b6 b7c

Enough of that. There are several other examples that are easily found by any thorough investigation into these occurrences. None of the attempts at justification are sufficient to excuse the many murders which occurred during this Governmental over-reaction to minimal information.

Since orders for the final murderous attack came from the Office of the United States Attorney General with the knowledge and concurrence of the President of the United States, charges of deliberate MURDER should be brought against them and the Director of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms and also the Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation and all agents involved in the attack, and their supervisors, including the military operators of any and all military equipment.

THIS WHOLE THING SHOULD HAVE BEEN HANDLED AS A CIVIL MATTER, NOT A CRIMINAL MATTER. NEARLY ONE HUNDRED INNOCENT LIVES WOULD HAVE BEEN ALLOWED TO CONTINUE TO A NATURAL END HAD THIS MATTER BEEN HANDLED PROPERLY.

THIS BECAME A PERSONAL MATTER TO TOO MANY OF THE SUPERVISORY AND FIELD AGENTS OF THE UNITED STATES EXECUTIVE BRANCH OF GOVERNMENT.

b6 b7c

12-1-93

310

January 10, 1994

[Redacted]

b6
b7C
Waco TX

Dear [Redacted]

Your December 1st communication to Director Freeh has been brought to my attention.

Thank you for taking the time to write the FBI and to express your feelings about our conduct in the Waco incident.

As you know, a report has been prepared on the events at Waco which fully explain the FBI's involvement in that matter. You may obtain copies of this report, with attachments, by writing to the Office of Public Affairs, Department of Justice, 10th Street and Constitution Avenue, N.W., Washington D.C. 20530

I hope that when all of the facts are known you may not think so harshly of us. We do, indeed, strive to maintain the trust and confidence of the American public, as our success in fulfilling our mission depends upon the support and cooperation of the people we serve.

In accordance with your request, I am sorry that I am unable to provide you with former Director Sessions' present address.

63-HQ-1050305-633
Sincerely yours,

(S)
Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

JAN 15 1994

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.: _____
- Adm. Servs. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- CJIS _____
- Info. Mgmt. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Servs. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- Cong. Affs. _____
- OM Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

1 [Redacted] Room 5042, (Enclosures)
1 - Mr. Collingwood, Room 7240
63-HQ-1050305 (Enclosures)

MFK

NOTE: Bufiles contain no record of [Redacted]

b6
b7C
[Redacted]

MAIL ROOM

Reg. copy of Waco investigation 310
#1268093 83

car President Clinton

Oct 6 1993
@ Waco TX

What happened at Waco TX was a black
mark of the greatest proportions to all of us
in America.

The federal government must "be accountable to
the American people" as you once said.

Please have your office send me a copy of the
Waco investigation - I will happily pay for
this in advance if you let me know the cost -

Respectfully

[REDACTED]

b6
b7C

[REDACTED]

63-HO-1050305-634

b6
b7C

CPA [REDACTED]

3/15/90
b6
b7C

(4) 11/8

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
EXECUTIVE SECRETARIAT CONTROL DATA SHEET

From: EXEC. SEC. b6
To: [REDACTED] FBI b7c ODD: 03-26-94
Date Received: 02-10-94 Date Due: 03-26-94 Control #: X94021004771
Subject & Date
02-10-94. ATTACHED ARE SEVEN (7) ORIGINAL PIECES OF WHITE
HOUSE CITIZEN CORRESPONDENCE FOR FBI'S RESPONSE.
(CONSTITUENT NAME/ID#)

[REDACTED]

b6
b7c

(1)	Referred To: FBI;FREEH	Date: 02-10-94	(5)	Referred To:	Date:	
(2)			(6)			W/IN:
(3)			(7)			PRTY:
(4)			(8)			2W
	INTERIM BY:			DATE:		OPR:
	Sig. For: FBI			Date Released:		JGS

Remarks

(1) PLEASE RESPOND DIRECTLY TO THE WRITERS. WHEN PREPARING THE RESPONSE, NOTE THAT IT IS IN RESPONSE TO THE WRITER'S LETTER TO THE PRESIDENT. RETURN THIS CONTROL SHEET W/TWO COPIES OF RESPONSE AND ORIGINAL CORRES. TO EXEC. SEC., ROOM 4400-AA, AFTER ALL (7) RESPONSES HAVE BEEN MADE.

Other Remarks:

FILE:

REMOVE THIS CONTROL SHEET PRIOR TO FILING AND DISPOSE OF APPROPRIATELY

Correspondence# 1268095
Department of Justice

January 19, 1994

[REDACTED]
Dear [REDACTED] b6
b7c

Thank you so much for your letter. President Clinton greatly appreciates the trust and confidence you have expressed in him by writing.

To ensure that your concerns are addressed, I am forwarding your letter to the Department of Justice for any appropriate action. Please bear in mind that it may take some time to look thoroughly into the concerns you have raised. Should you wish to contact them directly, you may write to: Department of Justice, 10th and Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20530.

Many thanks for your patience.

Sincerely,



Marsha Scott
Deputy Assistant to the President
Director of Correspondence and
Presidential Messages

83 910
March 15, 1994

[REDACTED] b6 b7c
Dear [REDACTED]

Your October 6th letter to President Clinton concerning the former standoff in Waco, Texas, has been referred to the FBI.

The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco and made its reports available to the public. The set of four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, may be obtained from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C. 20402, stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3. You may also review the reports at any library that receives federal publications.

Sincerely yours,

Asst
Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

- 2 - ES, DOJ - Encls.
1 - SAC, San Antonio - Enc.
63-HQ-1050305 - Encls.
1 - FBICR, Room 1B327, Box 10 - Enc.

Dep. Dir. _____
ADD Adm. _____
ADD Inv. _____
Asst. Dir.: _____
Adm. Servs. _____
Crim. Inv. _____
CJIS _____
Info. Mgmt. _____
Insp. _____
Intell. _____
Lab. _____
Legal Coun. _____
Tech. Servs. _____
Training _____
Off. of EEOA _____
Off. Liaison _____
& Int. Affs. _____
Off. of Public _____
& Cong. Affs. _____
TQM Office _____
Telephone Rm. _____
Director's Office _____

MAILED 1
FBI
MAR 15 1994
b6 b7c
63-HQ-1050305-635
b6 b7c
FBI/DOJ

310

83

Honorable Byron L. Dorgan
United States Senate
Washington, D.C.

MAR 14 1994

Dear Senator Dorgan:

As you know, March 3, ABC's "Prime Time Live" television newsmagazine aired a segment on David Koresh which included excerpts of two videotapes made by the Davidians early in the Waco standoff. The videotape depicted various children -- along with Koresh -- ostensibly to demonstrate the safe condition of the kids at a time when negotiations were under way and there was hope for an imminent resolution.

Consistent with our policy with the news media on the overall Waco matter, the FBI did not provide this videotape to ABC News or anyone else not authorized to have it. While the FBI received the original videotapes, copies were provided to others within the criminal justice system, including state and local law enforcement officials and negotiators, for operational and training purposes. Moreover, attorneys who represented the Davidian survivors later at trial were also provided copies under discovery.

While we could not identify the source of the videotape provided to ABC News, I am confident that FBI, since receiving the original, handled the tapes consistent with the rules of evidence and all of the FBI's applicable policies and practices.

Sincerely yours,

Louis J. Freeh
Director

- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - Mr. H. Shapiro
- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - Mr. Collingwood
- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - MSU

b6
b7c

63-HQ-1050305-636

- Dep. Dir. _____
ADD Adm. _____
ADD Inv. _____
Asst. Dir.:
- Adm. Serv. _____
 - Crim. Inv. _____
 - Ident. _____
 - Insp. _____
 - Intell. _____
 - Lia. _____
 - Legal Coun. _____
 - Rec. Mgnt. _____
 - Tech. Serv. _____
 - Training _____
- Cong. Affs. Off. _____
Off. of EEO _____
Off. Liaison & Int. Affs. _____
Off. of Public Affs. _____
Telephone Rm. _____
Director's Sec'y _____
- MPK: [REDACTED] (10)

SEARCHED	INDEXED	SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 1 1994	APR 1 1994	APR 1 1994	APR 1 1994
FBI - NEW YORK		FBI - NEW YORK	

APR 1 1994

je

MAIL ROOM ☐

Exec Sec

b6

b7c

375
FBI
BGL

RECEIVED
DEPT. OF JUSTICE

93 NOV 26 AM 99

Nov 3, 1993

FIVE SECRE

Attorney General Janet Reno
Justice Department
10th St. & Constitution Ave. N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20530

Dear Janet Reno:

I demand to know what happened to David Koresh. I have the right to know. People can not just put secrets on the file, and hide it away without letting the public know about ~~what~~ what is in it, or what happened to him.

If Rep. Henry J. Hyde and Rep. Don Edwards demanded congressional hearings, why hasn't this been done?

103-HQ-1050305-637

Sincerely

b6 b7c

ACK
2/10/94

b6
b7c

[Handwritten signature]

375
86

February 10, 1994

[REDACTED]

b6
b7c

Dear [REDACTED]

Your November 3rd letter to Attorney General Janet Reno about David Koresh and the Branch Davidians was recently forwarded to FBI Headquarters for a response.

The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with David Koresh and the Branch Davidians in Waco, Texas, and made its reports available to the public. You may order the reports from the Superintendent of Documents, U. S. Government Printing Office (GPO), Washington, D.C. 20402, or possibly review them at any library that receives federal publications. The set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, is identified by the GPO under stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3.

The Judiciary Committee of the House of Representatives, of which Congressmen Hyde and Edwards are members, convened hearings regarding the Waco incident on April 28, 1993. For a copy of the minutes of those hearings, you may wish to write to your congressional representatives.

63-HQ-1050305-638
Sincerely yours,

Michael F. Knapp

Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

- 1 - Mr. Collingwood, Room 7240
- 1 - [REDACTED] - Enclosure, Room 5042

NOTE: Information about the congressional hearings was provided by [REDACTED] CAO.

MAILED 3

FEB 16 1994

FBI

Dep. Dir. _____
ADD Adm. _____
ADD Inv. _____
Asst. Dir.: _____
Adm. Serv. _____
Crim. Inv. _____
CJIS _____
Info. Mgmt. _____
Insp. _____
Intell. _____
Lab. _____
Legal Coun. _____
Tech. Serv. _____
Training _____
Off. of EEOA _____
Off. Liaison _____
Int. Affs. _____
Off. of Public _____
Cong. Affs. _____
TQM Office _____
Telephone Rm. _____
Director's Office _____

MAILROOM ☒

[Handwritten signature]

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

[REDACTED]

FBI/DOJ



Office of the Deputy Attorney General

Washington, D.C. 20530

February 8, 1994

Gerry L. Spence, Esquire
Spence, Moriarty & Schuster
15 South Jackson Street
P.O. Box 5489
Jackson, Wyoming 82203

Dear Mr. Spence:

Thank you for your recent letter to the Attorney General forwarding correspondence concerning the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco, Texas.

Both the Department of Justice and the Department of the Treasury made their reviews of the Branch Davidian confrontation available to the public. They are available in libraries that receive federal publications or directly from the U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC, 20402-9328. The Treasury Department's publication is identified as ISBN 0-16-042025-3, and the Justice Department's report is ISBN 0-16-042973-0.

Sincerely,

David Margolis
Associate Deputy Attorney General

ENCLOSURE

cc: Louis J. Freeh
Director

Ronald K. Noble
Assistant Secretary

ENCLOSURE ATTACHED

63-HQ-1050305-639

Spence, Moriarity & Schuster
ATTORNEYS
AT LAW

GERRY L. SPENCE
EDWARD P. MORIARTY
ROBERT P. SCHUSTER
GARY L. SHOCKET
J. DOUGLAS McCALLA
ROY A. JACOBSON, JR.

GLEN G. DEBRODER
KENT W. SPENCE
ROBERT A. KRAUSE
HEATHER NOBLE
ROBERT R. ROSE, JR.
ROBERT R. ROSE, III

January 10, 1994

94 JAN 26 PM 4:13
EXECUTIVE SECRETARIAT

Janet Reno
U. S. Attorney General
10th and Constitution Avenue, NW
Washington, D. C. 20066

Dear General Attorney Reno:

Enclosed is information that may be of interest to you concerning the Waco matter.

Sincerely,

G. L. Spence

SPENCE, MORIARTY & SCHUSTER

GLS/lm

DATE REC'D

DEC 13 1993

GERRY L. SPENCE, Attorney
P. O. BOX 548
158 So. Jackson
JACKSON, WYOMING

ORIG. TO: [REDACTED]
C.C. TO: [REDACTED]

December 1, 1993

Sir:

We haven't met, yet I have known of you since you were Fremont County Attorney in Wyoming. I was a Wyoming Highway Patrolman during those years and was and remain a fan of yours. I appreciate your remarks regarding culpability of the FEDERAL OFFICERS in your recent RANDY WEAVER case in Idaho. As a former Wyoming Patrolman and a Federal Investigator I believe any LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER should be prosecuted for violations of State or Federal Laws or provisions of the Constitutions.

I have enclosed a 8 page summation of the events at WACO, TEXAS earlier this year. I held it until now so I could see what action President Clinton, Attorney General Reno or the Congress would take regarding these events. Apparently a minor investigation was made with a bland report to the Administration and Congress to close the matter.

I have heard of NO action by Texas or McLelland County Officials.

The Civilian Police nationwide should take umbrage over this slaughter. As should all Religious groups and Concerned Citizens.

I'm sure Texas Law Enforcement Officials would have handled the Waco situation correctly, humanly, and with regard for the Rights of ALL the people in the Religious Compound, and with NO body count.

I hope you will press for a Grand Jury Investigation of this matter. I believe this is nothing more than inept Government doing mass murder. Every culpable person should be tried for their Crimes.

I am not a religious fanatic. I rarely attend church. However, this outrage does call for punitive action by some Governmental body to prevent such an occurence from total acceptance now or re-curring in the future.

Sinc

[REDACTED]
Concerned Citizen

b6 b7c

MY SUMMATION OF THE ACTIVITIES OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT'S ACTIONS WHICH RESULTED IN THE MURDER OF MANY INNOCENT CITIZENS WHILE AGENTS OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT WERE PURSUING QUESTIONABLE POLICIES AGAINST A RELIGIOUS GROUP NEAR WACO, TEXAS IN EARLY 1993.

THIS TREATISE INCLUDES VIOLATIONS BY U.S. GOVERNMENT AGENTS OF THE CONSTITUTIONS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, AMENDMENT NUMBER ONE, AMENDMENT NUMBER TWO, AMENDMENT NUMBER FOUR, AMENDMENT NUMBER FIVE, AMENDMENT NUMBER SIX, AMENDMENT NUMBER EIGHT, AND AMENDMENT NUMBER TEN.

THERE ARE SEVERAL ACTIVITIES STARTED AND CARRIED THROUGH BY AGENTS OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT WHICH ARE NOT GOOD POLICE PRACTICES AND WHICH SHOULD HAVE CAUSED ANY REASONABLE PARTICIPANT IN THOSE ACTIVITIES TO KNOW HARM WOULD BE CAUSED TO INNOCENT PEOPLE IN THE IMMEDIATE AREA OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP'S COMPOUND NEAR WACO, TEXAS, THE TARGET FOR THE ATTACK OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT'S AGENTS, THE BUREAU OF ALCOHOL, TOBACCO, FIREARMS.

I will give a synopsis of these activities as I understood them from reports provided by the various news services during the sequence of events transpiring as this incident was brought to a murderous conclusion.

Bear in mind, as I have, that news reports are usually not wholly accurate as delivered to the general public.

FIRST, THE BATF AGENTS RECEIVED INFORMATION THAT A MOTOR CARRIER HAD REPORTED TO THE BATF THAT PARCELS DESTINED TO THE RELIGIOUS COMPOUND NEAR WACO, TEXAS HAD BROKEN OPEN AND MILITARY-TYPE HAND GRENADES HAD FALLEN OUT OF THE PARCEL INTO THE MOTOR CARRIER'S FACILITY. PUBLIC VIEW, IN OTHER WORDS. THE BATF AGENTS WENT TO A FEDERAL JUDGE AND OBTAINED A SEARCH WARRANT FOR THE RELIGIOUS COMPOUND NEAR WACO, TEXAS. THE NEWS SERVICES REPORTED THE SEARCH WARRANT, OR ARREST WARRANT, NOT CLEAR, WAS DIRECTED TO THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP--ONLY. THE BATF AGENTS PLANNED AN EARLY MORNING ATTACK IN FORCE, WITH AUTOMATIC WEAPONS AND MANY AGENTS, TO BE MADE AGAINST THE RELIGIOUS GROUP IN ITS DOMICILE. THE ATTACK WAS TO BE MADE IN SECRET AND WITH MUCH FIREPOWER IN EVIDENCE. OVERWHELMING IS THE WORD I WOULD USE. WHEN THE BATF ATTACKED THE RELIGIOUS GROUP IN THE DOMICILE. THE RELIGIOUS GROUP

b6 b7c

DEFENDED THE DOMICILE. SEVERAL DEATHS HAPPENED BOTH TO THE BATF AND THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. THE BATF WAS REPELLED AND PLACED THE DOMICILE OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP UNDER SIEGE CONDITIONS INDEFINITELY. THE RELIGIOUS GROUP AND THEIR PROPERTY WERE SEGREGATED FROM THE PUBLIC AND PLACED UNDER CONCENTRATION CAMP CONTROL, NO ONE ALLOWED IN OR OUT OF THEIR DOMICILE.

SEVERAL DAYS LATER THE FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION WAS CALLED IN TO THE ACTIVITY TO CONTROL THE SCENE, THE NEWS RELEASES AND THE COMMUNICATIONS THE RELIGIOUS GROUP WERE ALLOWED. EVEN THEIR CONTACTS WITH THEIR ATTORNEYS WERE AT THE CONTROL OF THE FBI.

BETWEEN THE INITIAL ATTACK AND THE FINAL FBI CONTROLLED ATTACK, MILITARY ARMORED EQUIPMENT WAS CALLED IN AND MIND CONTROL ACTIVITIES WERE USED ON THE RELIGIOUS GROUP BY THE FBI.

FINALLY EARLY IN THE MORNING, THE ARMORED VEHICLES BEGAN BREAKING DOWN WALLS OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP HOME DOMICILE AND INJECTING VAPORS OF WHAT WE WERE TOLD WERE TEAR GASES. A FIRE BROKE OUT IN ONE OR TWO LOCATIONS AND WITH THE WIND BLOWING AS IT WAS IN THE IMMEDIATE AREA, THE FLAMES SPREAD RAPIDLY ENGULFING THE BUILDINGS OF THE DOMICILE AND RAPIDLY BURNED THE BUILDINGS TO THE GROUND. A FEW PEOPLE WERE ABLE TO ESCAPE THE PREMISES BEFORE BEING BURNT TO CINDERS, BUT MANY PEOPLE WERE CONSUMED BY THE CONFLAGRATION.

AS THE ASHES COOLED, THE U.S. GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS, THE BATF AND THE FBI BEGAN GIVING TO THE NEWS SERVICES INFORMATION WHICH APPEARED TO BE ATTEMPTS TO JUSTIFY THE ATTACK AND MURDER OF MANY LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS WHOSE ONLY CRIME WAS PRACTICING THEIR CHOSEN RELIGION AND LIVING IN A PLACE AND A LIFESTYLE THEY CHOSE IN FOLLOWING THAT RELIGION.

Now I shall give my ideas as to why some of the actions carried out by agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation and the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, Firearms agents of the United States Government are in violation of several amendments of the United States Constitution.

b6 b7c

AMENDMENT NUMBER ONE OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

CONGRESS SHALL MAKE NO LAW RESPECTING AN ESTABLISHMENT OF RELIGION, OR PROHIBITING THE FREE EXERCISE THEREOF;---I WILL CONTINUE THE WORDING OF AMENDMENT ONE AFTER THE FOLLOWING COMMENTS:

TO MY KNOWLEDGE, CONGRESS OR THE VARIOUS LESSER GOVERNMENTAL ENTITIES IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA HAVE MADE NO LAWS CONTRARY TO THE QUOTED PORTION OF AMENDMENT NUMBER ONE. THEREFORE THE PEOPLE IN THE RELIGIOUS GROUP COMPOUND-DOMICILE NEAR WACO, TEXAS WERE PRACTICING THEIR CHOSEN RELIGION UNDER THE PROTECTION OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION AS QUOTED ABOVE.

---OR ABRIDGING THE FREEDOM OF SPEECH --- CONTINUED AFTER THE FOLLOWING COMMENTS:

IN THEIR RELIGION AND THE EXERCISE THEREOF, THE RELIGIOUS GROUP ATTACKED AT THEIR DOMICILE NEAR WACO, TEXAS WERE ALSO USING THEIR CONSTITUTIONALLY PROTECTED RIGHT OF FREEDOM OF SPEECH, AND OF COURSE, THAT FREEDOM WAS ELIMINATED WHEN THEY WERE PREVENTED BY THE BATF AND LATER THE FBI FROM CONTACTING ANYONE OUTSIDE THEIR DOMICILE, INCLUDING LEGAL ASSISTANCE. THEY WERE UNABLE TO COMMUNICATE WITH ANYONE BEYOND THE BLOCKADING GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS, WITHOUT PERMISSION WHICH WAS APPARENTLY RESTRICTED, THUS THEIR FREEDOM OF SPEECH WAS SEVERELY ABRIDGED.

---OR OF THE PRESS, OR THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE PEACEABLY TO ASSEMBLE, AND TO PETITION THE GOVERNMENT FOR A REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES.---

THE PRESS WAS NOT ALLOWED ANY CONTACT, AND IN FACT WAS REFUSED ACCESS TO A REASONABLE DISTANCE OF THE COMPOUND-DOMICILE. BUT THAT IS THE PRESS'S PROBLEM THAT THEY SHOULD PURSUE AND NOT WITHIN THIS SUMMATION AND PLEA FOR JUSTICE.

THE RELIGIOUS GROUP WAS PEACEABLY ASSEMBLED IN THEIR DOMICILE AND WAS ATTACKED BY THE AGENTS OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT, THE BATF. AND LATER THEY WERE GIVEN NO OPPORTUNITY TO PETITION THE GOVERNMENT FOR REDRESS

4.

[REDACTED] 66 b7c [REDACTED]

FOR THE GRIEVANCES. IN FACT, THE GOVERNMENT WAS ATTACKING AND EVENTUALLY MURDERED ABOUT ONE HUNDRED (100) INNOCENT CITIZENS IN THEIR ABUSIVE ATTEMPT TO APPREHEND AND ARREST ONE MAN, THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. INEXCUSABLE BEHAVIOR BY UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT AGENTS. CRIMINAL BEHAVIOR, IN FACT, AND CONTRARY TO MANY LOCAL, STATE AND FEDERAL STATUTES.

AMENDMENT NUMBER TWO OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

A WELL-REGULATED MILITIA, BEING NECESSARY TO THE SECURITY OF A FREE STATE, THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS, SHALL NOT BE INFRINGED.

AS I UNDERSTAND THE ACTIVITIES OF THE U.S. SUPREME COURT, THEY HAVE NEVER MADE A DEFINITIVE RULING ON THIS PARTICULAR AMENDMENT TO THE CONSTITUTION. THEREFORE, ANY LAW WHICH IS INFRINGING ON THE PEOPLE'S RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS IS SUSPECT. I BELIEVE THE MURDERED CITIZENS WERE EXERCISING THEIR RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS UNDER THE SECOND AMENDMENT, EVEN THOUGH THOSE ARMS INCLUDED FULL-AUTOMATIC SMALL ARMS AND HAND GRENADES. AFTER ALL, THIS NATION WAS FOUNDED BY PEOPLE REBELLING AGAINST A REPRESSIVE GOVERNMENT. AS IS NOW OBVIOUS, THE PRESENT GOVERNMENT IS A REPRESSIVE GOVERNMENT AS FAR AS RELIGIOUS FREEDOM IS CONCERNED, AND THE PEOPLE DID NEED TO DEFEND THEMSELVES AGAINST UNWARRANTED ATTACKS WHICH RESULTED IN DEATH FOR LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS NEAR WACO, TEXAS.

A PEOPLE DEFENDING THEMSELVES AGAINST A REPRESSIVE/OPRESSIVE GOVERNMENT SHOULD HAVE ENOUGH QUANTITY AND QUALITY OF ARMS TO DO SO. THE AMENDMENT IS PLAIN LANGUAGE AND AS SUCH IS EASY TO UNDERSTAND, REQUIRING NO INTERPRETATION. SHALL NOT REMINDS ME OF THE PHRASE, "WHAT PART OF NO DO YOU NOT UNDERSTAND?"

AMENDMENT NUMBER FOUR OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO BE SECURE IN THEIR PERSONS, HOUSES, PAPERS, AND EFFECTS AGAINST UNREASONABLE SEARCHES AND SEIZURES, SHALL NOT BE VIOLATED, AND NO WARRANTS SHALL ISSUE. BUT UPON PROBABLE CAUSE, SUPPORTED BY OATH OR AFFIRMATION, AND PARTICULARLY DESCRIBING THE

5.
[REDACTED] *b6 b7c* [REDACTED]

PLACE TO BE SEARCHED, AND THE PERSONS OR THINGS TO BE SEIZED.

I BELIEVE THIS AMENDMENT IS ALSO PLAIN LANGUAGE AND WAS VIOLATED TOTALLY BY THE BATF AGENTS IN THIS MURDEROUS INCIDENT. IN THE LIGHT OF AMENDMENT NUMBER TWO, THERE WAS NO PROBABLE CAUSE FOR ANY GOVERNMENTAL ACTION, AND EVEN IF A FEDERAL JUDGE DID MAKE ANOTHER MISTAKE AND ISSUE A WARRANT, AS I UNDERSTAND IT, THE WARRANT NAMED ONLY THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. NOTHING THEREIN COULD POSSIBLY JUSTIFY THE ACTIONS RESULTING FROM THE ACTIVITIES OF THE BATF AND FBI AGENTS IN DESTROYING A HOME/CHURCH/DOMICILE AND MURDERING ABOUT 100 LEGAL CITIZENS. THEY WERE ONLY PROTECTING THEIR DOMICILE AGAINST UNJUSTIFIED ATTACK.

NO PERSON SHALL BE HELD TO ANSWER FOR A CAPITAL, OR OTHERWISE INFAMOUS CRIME, UNLESS ON A PRESENTMENT OR INDICTMENT OF A GRAND JURY, EXCEPT IN CASES ARISING IN THE LAND OR NAVAL FORCES, OR IN THE MILITIA, WHEN IN ACTUAL SERVICE IN TIME OF WAR OR PUBLIC DANGER; NOR SHALL ANY PERSON BE SUBJECT FOR THE SAME OFFENCE TO BE PUT TWICE IN JEOPARDY OF LIFE OR LIMB, NOR SHALL BE COMPELLED IN ANY CRIMINAL CASE TO BE A WITNESS AGAINST HIMSELF, NOR BE DEPRIVED OF LIFE, LIBERTY, OR PROPERTY, WITHOUT DUE PROCESS OF LAW, NOR SHALL PRIVATE PROPERTY BE TAKEN FOR PUBLIC USE WITHOUT JUST COMPENSATION.

THE CITIZENS WERE HELD IN THEIR DOMICILE FOR MANY DAYS WITHOUT A PRESENTMENT OR INDICTMENT OF A GRAND JURY, CONTRARY TO THIS AMENDMENT. THERE WAS AMPLE TIME TO CALL A GRAND JURY DURING THIS MURDEROUS ATTACK AND DETENTION. THEY WERE PLACED IN JEOPARDY OVER AND OVER, DAILY, WHILE THE BATF AND FBI AGENTS WERE ATTACKING WITH THE SAME WEAPONS OUR GOVERNMENT USES TO WAGE WAR AGAINST OTHER GOVERNMENTS. PEACEFUL RELIGIOUS LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS. AGAIN, THE ONLY WARRANTED INDIVIDUAL WAS THE LEADER OF THE RELIGIOUS GROUP. THE PEACEFUL CITIZENS WERE DEPRIVED OF LIFE, LIBERTY, AND PROPERTY, WITHOUT DUE PROCESS OF LAW, AND THEIR PRIVATE PROPERTY WAS TAKEN BY THE BATF AND FBI AGENTS WHO WERE WRONGFULLY ATTACKING THE RELIGIOUS GROUP WHO WERE EXERCISING THEIR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS.

CALLING FOR A GRAND JURY AND/OR COURT OVERLOOK UPON ANY LARGE INCIDENT

b6 b7c

OF THIS TYPE MAY BE UNUSUAL, BUT WE CANNOT CONTINUE TO ALLOW OUR GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS TO TAKE THE LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS. LOOK AT WHAT HAPPENED HERE, WHICH RESULTED IN THE MURDER OF PEACEFUL CITIZENS.

AMENDMENT NUMBER SIX OF THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT:

IN ALL CRIMINAL PROSECUTIONS, THE ACCUSED SHALL ENJOY THE RIGHT TO A SPEEDY AND PUBLIC TRIAL, BY AN IMPARTIAL JURY OF THE STATE AND DISTRICT WHEREIN THE CRIME SHALL HAVE BEEN COMMITTED; WHICH DISTRICT SHALL HAVE BEEN PREVIOUSLY ASCERTAINED BY LAW, AND TO BE INFORMED OF THE NATURE AND CAUSE OF THE ACCUSATION; TO BE CONFRONTED WITH THE WITNESSES AGAINST HIM; TO HAVE COMPULSORY PROCESS FOR OBTAINING WITNESSES IN HIS FAVOR, AND TO HAVE THE ASSISTANCE OF COUNSEL FOR HIS DEFENSE.

NONE OF THE LAW-ABIDING RELIGIOUS PRACTICING CITIZENS WERE GIVEN TRIALS, ALLOWED TO EVEN TRY TO CONTACT WITNESSES, OR ALLOWED TO EVEN TRY TO OBTAIN COUNSEL FOR DEFENSE BEFORE THE GOVERNMENT-BATF AND FBI AGENTS MURDERED THEM IN FULL VIEW OF THE AMERICAN PUBLIC.

AMENDMENT NUMBER EIGHT OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

EXCESSIVE BAIL SHALL NOT BE REQUIRED, NOR EXCESSIVE FINES IMPOSED, NOR CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENTS INFLICTED.

BAIL WAS NOT REQUIRED, NO EXCESSIVE FINES IMPOSED, BUT VERY CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENTS WERE INFLICTED BY THE GOVERNMENTAL AGENTS OF THE BATF AND FBI. MURDERED BY FIRE AND BULLETS, AND HAVING TO WATCH YOUR FRIENDS AND FAMILY SUFFER THE SAME FATE BROUGHT ABOUT BY AGENTS OF YOUR GOVERNMENT.

AMENDMENT NUMBER TEN OF THE UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION:

THE POWERS NOT DELEGATED TO THE UNITED STATES BY THE CONSTITUTION, NOR PROHIBITED BY IT TO THE STATES, ARE RESERVED TO THE STATES RESPECTFULLY, OR TO THE PEOPLE.

THE CONSTITUTION DOES NOT ALLOW THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT, NOR THE INDIVIDUAL STATES THE RIGHT, DUTY, OR THE POWER TO IGNORE THE LAWS AND MURDER ITS OWN CITIZENS.

b6 b7c

The activities carried out by the Agents of the United States Government, BUREAU OF ALCOHOL, TOBACCO, FIREARMS and the FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION are in conflict with many examples of good police practices. I will only illuminate a few.

FIRST:--For a suspected crime of this magnitude, a full-scale military type of operation is not justified or required. An agent or a local law enforcement accompanied by a federal agent can and should call at the front door of the suspect domicile, knock and identify themselves and explain why and what the warrant is for and ask for admission for the purpose of executing the warrant which is in their possession. If refused, let the occupants of the domicile know of the consequences of such refusal, then if still refused, to maintain surveillance and seek legal advice as to how to proceed from that point. There are many options at that point. NONE OF THEM INCLUDE A MILITARY STYLE ATTACK ON NEARLY ONE HUNDRED INNOCENT CITIZENS. Apparently, legal advice was not sought until weeks of siege had passed, then the "top legal officer of the U.S. Government, the ATTORNEY GENERAL, gave orders to mount a full-scale attack regardless of the innocent citizens or the consequences or dangers to them.

SECOND: The U.S. AGENTS continually referred to the mental problems of the warranted religious leader of the RELIGIOUS group, but in spite of his mental state, continued to arouse his supposedly unstable mental processes, pushing him this way and that, using extremely loud upsetting music day and night, allowing no chance to rest and reflect on the consequences of his, religious leader, actions. The agents continued in this line until almost anyone in a normal state of mind would have become unbalanced. Thus the final actions were caused by the mind-altering tactics of the BATF and FBI agents.

THIRD: There were continuing allegations released to the press of various crimes the religious leader may have committed. These included child abuse, child sexual abuse, adult sexual abuse, etc. None were ever proved to this time. Again, none of these allegations are a reason for the murder of nearly one hundred innocent citizens.

b6 b7c

Enough of that. There are several other examples that are easily found by any thorough investigation into these occurrences. None of the attempts at justification are sufficient to excuse the many murders which occurred during this Governmental over-reaction to minimal information.

Since orders for the final murderous attack came from the Office of the United States Attorney General with the knowledge and concurrence of the President of the United States, charges of deliberate MURDER should be brought against them and the Director of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms and also the Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation and all agents involved in the attack, and their supervisors, including the military operators of any and all military equipment.

THIS WHOLE THING SHOULD HAVE BEEN HANDLED AS A CIVIL MATTER, NOT A CRIMINAL MATTER. NEARLY ONE HUNDRED INNOCENT LIVES WOULD HAVE BEEN ALLOWED TO CONTINUE TO A NATURAL END HAD THIS MATTER BEEN HANDLED PROPERLY.

THIS BECAME A PERSONAL MATTER TO TOO MANY OF THE SUPERVISORY AND FIELD AGENTS OF THE UNITED STATES EXECUTIVE BRANCH OF GOVERNMENT.

b6
b7c

12-1-93

310
DJS f
[REDACTED]
b6 b7c
75
November 15, 1993

President Clinton:

I recently saw a film on the Waco Tragedy on our local Yakima Public Access YCTV, but have not heard about it for some time via other media. Is Congress or the Federal government planning any further action on this?

I feel there should be a thorough investigation done by Congressional Committee to place the blame on the Attorney General, The FBI, or The Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms, or who ever was responsible for this encroachment of our civil liberties.

Please advise me as to what steps our government is taking to rectify this situation and to make sure other miscarriages of justice will not happen in the future.

Thank you for your help in this matter,

Sincerely,
[REDACTED]

Concerned Citizen and Registered Voter

b6
b7c
63-HQ-1050305-640

ACK

3/14/94
[REDACTED]

b6
b7c
[REDACTED]

(04)
6. 8
71

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
EXECUTIVE SECRETARIAT CONTROL DATA SHEET

From: EXEC. SEC.

To: [REDACTED] FBI

ODD: 03-22-94

Date Received: 02-04-94 Date Due: 03-22-94 Control #: X94020403839

Subject & Date

02-04-94. ATTACHED ARE FIVE (5) ORIGINAL PIECES OF WHITE
HOUSE CITIZEN CORRESPONDENCE FOR FBI'S RESPONSE.

(CONSTITUENT NAME/ID#):

[REDACTED]

Referred To: Date:
(1) FBI;FREEH 02-04-94

Referred To: Date:
(5)
(6)
(7)
(8)

W/IN:

PRTY:

2W

OPR:

YOL

INTERIM BY:
Sig. For: FBI

DATE:
Date Released:

Remarks

(1) PLEASE RESPOND DIRECTLY TO THE WRITERS. WHEN PREPARING
THE RESPONSE, NOTE THAT IT IS IN RESPONSE TO THE WRITER'S
LETTER TO THE PRESIDENT. RETURN THIS CONTROL SHEET W/TWO
COPIES OF THE RESPONSE AND ORIGINAL CORRES. TO EXEC. SEC.,
ROOM 4400-AA, AFTER ALL (5) RESPONSES HAVE BEEN MADE.

Other Remarks:

FILE:

REMOVE THIS CONTROL SHEET PRIOR TO FILING AND DISPOSE OF APPROPRIATELY

63-HQ-10503 05-640X **CHANGED TO**
640X2

89B-SA-38851-442X4

- 442X3

302

9-18-94

310

October 23, 1993

[REDACTED]

b6
b7c

The President of the United States
The Honorable Bill Clinton
1600 Pennsylvania Ave.
N.W. Washington D.C. 20008

How can I obtain a copy of the investigation you requested the United States Department of Justice and Treasury to complete on the incident involving the death of 96 people in Waco Texas?

[REDACTED]

b6
b7c

63-HQ-1050305-640X1

OK
12/1/94
[REDACTED]

b6 b7c

OPEN [REDACTED]

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
EXECUTIVE SECRETARIAT CONTROL DATA SHEET

b6
b7c
13/

From: EXEC. SEC.

b6
b7c

To: [REDACTED] FBI

ODD: 02-15-94

Date Received: 01-31-94 Date Due: 02-15-94 Control #: X94013103103

Subject & Date

01-31-94. ATTACHED ARE TWO (2) ORIGINAL PIECES OF WHITE
HOUSE CITIZEN CORRESPONDENCE FOR FBI'S RESPONSE.

(CONSTITUENT NAME/ID#):

[REDACTED]

b6
b7c

b6
b7c
has advised
Exec Sec. she
is responsible
for response
to letter.

(1) Referred To: FBI;FREEH Date: 01-31-94
(2)
(3)
(4)

(5) Referred To: Date:
(6)
(7)
(8)

W/IN:

INTERIM BY:
Sig. For: FBI

DATE:
Date Released:

PRTY:
2W
OPR:
YOL

Remarks

(1) PLEASE RESPOND DIRECTLY TO THE WRITERS. WHEN PREPARING
THE RESPONSE, NOTE THAT IT IS IN RESPONSE TO THE WRITER'S
LETTER TO THE PRESIDENT. RETURN THIS CONTROL SHEET W/TWO
COPIES OF THE RESPONSE AND ORIGINAL CORRES. TO EXEC. SEC.,
ROOM 4400-AA, AFTER BOTH RESPONSES HAVE BEEN MADE.

Other Remarks:

FILE:

Copy returned to Exec Sec

REMOVE THIS CONTROL SHEET PRIOR TO FILING AND DISPOSE OF APPROPRIATELY

310

75

March 14, 1994

b6
b7c

[REDACTED]

Waco TX

Dear [REDACTED]

Your November 15th letter to President Clinton was recently referred to the FBI. I appreciate the interest and concern which prompted you to write to the President.

The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco and made its reports available to the public. You may order the reports from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office (GPO), Washington, D.C. 20402, or you may review them at any library that receives federal publications. The set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, is identified by the GPO under stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3.

I hope that when all of the facts are known, you will not think harshly of the FBI. We strive to maintain the trust and confidence of the American public, as our success in fulfilling our mission depends upon the support and cooperation of the people we serve.

Sincerely yours,

CM

Michael F. Knapp
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

63-HQ-1050305-641

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.:
- Adm. Serv. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- CJIS _____
- Info. Mgmt. _____
- Insp. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Serv. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- S. Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- S. Cong. Affs. _____
- QMI Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

- 2 - Exec. Sec. - Enclosures
 - 1 - FBICR (Room 1B327, Box 10) - Enclosure
- 63-HQ-1050305

MAILED 3

MAR 14 1994

FBI

FBI/DOJ

b6 b7c

[REDACTED]

[Signature]

XXXXXX
XXXXXX
XXXXXXFEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
FOIPA DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

Page(s) withheld entirely at this location in the file. One or more of the following statements, where indicated, explain this deletion.

- ☐ Deletions were made pursuant to the exemptions indicated below with no segregable material available for release to you.

Section 552Section 552a☐ (b)(1)☐ (b)(7)(A)☐ (d)(5)☐ (b)(2)☐ (b)(7)(B)☐ (j)(2)☐ (b)(3)☐ (b)(7)(C)☐ (k)(1)☐ (b)(7)(D)☐ (k)(2)☐ (b)(7)(E)☐ (k)(3)☐ (b)(7)(F)☐ (k)(4)☐ (b)(4)☐ (b)(8)☐ (k)(5)☐ (b)(5)☐ (b)(9)☐ (k)(6)☐ (b)(6)☐ (k)(7)

- ☐ Information pertained only to a third party with no reference to you or the subject of your request.
- ☐ Information pertained only to a third party. Your name is listed in the title only.
- ☐ Documents originated with another Government agency(ies). These documents were referred to that agency(ies) for review and direct response to you.

Pages contain information furnished by another Government agency(ies). You will be advised by the FBI as to the releasability of this information following our consultation with the other agency(ies).

Page(s) withheld for the following reason(s):

☒ For your information: this serial not in file

☒ The following number is to be used for reference regarding these pages:

63-HQ-1050305-642

XXXXXX
XXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
X DELETED PAGE(S) X
X NO DUPLICATION FEE X
X FOR THIS PAGE X
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

310

March 31, 1994

[Redacted]

b6 b7c

Dear [Redacted]

Your February 28th letter to Attorney General Reno regarding the tragic incident involving the Branch Davidians in Waco was referred to the FBI.

TX

The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco and made its reports available to the public. You may order the reports from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office (GPO), Washington, D.C. 20402, or may review them at any library that receives federal publications. The set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, is identified by the GPO under stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3.

Additionally, the Judiciary Committee of the House of Representatives convened hearings regarding the Waco incident on April 28, 1993. For a copy of the minutes of those hearings, you may wish to write to your congressional representatives.

I want to thank you for taking the time to write and express your feelings about the Waco incident. I hope that when all of the facts are known, you will not think so harshly of the FBI. We strive to maintain the trust and confidence of the American public, as our success in fulfilling our mission depends upon the support and cooperation of the people we serve.

Sincerely yours,

151

Charles E. Mandigo
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

MAILED 30
APR 05 1994

b6 b7c

Dep. Dir. _____
ADD Adm. _____
ADD Inv. _____
Asst. Dir.: _____
Adm. Servs. _____
Crim. Inv. _____
CIS _____
Info. Mgmt. _____
Insp. _____
Intell. _____
Lab. _____
Legal Coun. _____
Tech. Servs. _____
Training _____
Off. of EEOA _____
Off. of Liaison _____
& Int. Affs. _____
Off. of Public _____
& Cong. Affs. _____
TQM Office _____
Telephone Rm. _____
Director's Office _____

NOTE: This reply is similar to others sent in response to other correspondence on the FBI's role in the Waco incident.

63-HQ-1050305-643

[Redacted]

b6 b7c

[Redacted]

b6 b7c

Aut

[Redacted]

MAILROOM

FBI/DOJ

C

41 310

April 21, 1994

b6
b7c

[Redacted]

Dear [Redacted]

Waco TX

Your October 23rd letter to President Clinton was recently referred to the FBI.

The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco and made its reports available to the public. You may order the reports from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office (GPO), Washington, D.C. 20402, or you may review them at any library that receives federal publications. The set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, is identified by the GPO under stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3.

Sincerely yours,

CM

Charles E. Mandigo
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

MAILED 25

- 2 - ES, DOJ - Encs.
- 1 - FBIC Room 1B327, Box 10 - Enc.

2 1994

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.:
- Adm. Servs. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- GRS _____
- Info. Mgmt. _____
- Insp. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Servs. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- & Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- & Cong. Affs. _____
- TQM Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

b6
b7c

MAILROOM ☒ *CA*

63-HQ-1050305-644

b6
b7c

[Redacted]

XXXXXX
XXXXXX
XXXXXXFEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
FOIPA DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

Page(s) withheld entirely at this location in the file. One or more of the following statements, where indicated, explain this deletion.

- ☐ Deletions were made pursuant to the exemptions indicated below with no segregable material available for release to you.

Section 552Section 552a☐ (b)(1)☐ (b)(7)(A)☐ (d)(5)☐ (b)(2)☐ (b)(7)(B)☐ (j)(2)☐ (b)(3)☐ (b)(7)(C)☐ (k)(1)☐ (b)(7)(D)☐ (k)(2)☐ (b)(7)(E)☐ (k)(3)☐ (b)(7)(F)☐ (k)(4)☐ (b)(4)☐ (b)(8)☐ (k)(5)☐ (b)(5)☐ (b)(9)☐ (k)(6)☐ (b)(6)☐ (k)(7)

- ☐ Information pertained only to a third party with no reference to you or the subject of your request.
- ☐ Information pertained only to a third party. Your name is listed in the title only.
- ☐ Documents originated with another Government agency(ies). These documents were referred to that agency(ies) for review and direct response to you.

Pages contain information furnished by another Government agency(ies). You will be advised by the FBI as to the releasability of this information following our consultation with the other agency(ies).

Page(s) withheld for the following reason(s):

- ☒ For your information: This serial not in file.

- ☒ The following number is to be used for reference regarding these pages:

63-HQ-1050305-645

XXXXXX
XXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
X DELETED PAGE(S) X
X NO DUPLICATION FEE X
X FOR THIS PAGE X
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

310

81

April 18, 1994

[Redacted]

Dear [Redacted]

Waco TX

Your letter to Mr. Henry Cisneros was recently forwarded to the FBI for response.

The Department of Justice conducted a complete review of the confrontation with the Branch Davidians in Waco and made its reports available to the public. You may order the reports from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office (GPO), Washington, D.C. 20402, or you may review them at any library that receives federal publications. The set of all four reports, including facts, recommendations, and analyses, is identified by the GPO under stock number ISBN-0-16-042977-3.

I hope that when all of the facts are known you will not think so harshly of the FBI. We strive to maintain the trust and confidence of the American public, as our success in fulfilling our mission depends upon the support and cooperation of the people we serve.

Sincerely yours,

(S)

Charles E. Mandigo
Inspector-Deputy Chief
Office of Public and
Congressional Affairs

63-HQ-1050305-646

63-HQ-1050305

- Dep. Dir. _____
- ADD Adm. _____
- ADD Inv. _____
- Asst. Dir.: _____
- Adm. Serv. _____
- Crim. Inv. _____
- CJIS _____
- Info. Mgmt. _____
- Insp. _____
- Intell. _____
- Lab. _____
- Legal Coun. _____
- Tech. Serv. _____
- Training _____
- Off. of EEOA _____
- Off. Liaison _____
- & Int. Affs. _____
- Off. of Public _____
- & Cong. Affs. _____
- TQM Office _____
- Telephone Rm. _____
- Director's Office _____

MAILROOM ☒

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

Just

February 16, 1994

#162

310

#126

F.B.I.
10th Pennsylvania NW
Washington, D.C. 20535

After doing some research on the infamous Waco Bar-B-Que, I find our governments investigation and enforcement agencies have reached an all time low.

From acting on a dubious and very shakey search warrant to its final murderous conclusion, these agencies (BATF, FBI, etc.) totally disgraced the once honorable profession of real law enforcement, of which I am an honorably retired member of.

The Sheriff of Waco, or a member of same, served a felony attempted murder warrant on David Koresh without incident. Incidentally, he was exonerated of this charge. Then along comes our government knights in shining armour, 100 strong, charging the target area like a bunch of blood lusting barbarians whose main objective is to see who can collect the most scalps. For what purpose? To serve a very bad search warrant a first year law student could rip apart!

These knights in shining armour, dragging along their entourage of reporters and whoever else to witness, hoped for a bloody and quick decisive victory, showing the American sheep and the rest of the world you don't upset "Big Brother"! However, this massacre was botched badly by murder, arson, and an obvious coverup of government crimes. The government is now investigating the government. What a joke! With the able assistance of our low life federal judiciary and prosecution, you people, for the most part, hope to skate showing once again crime pays if it is government crime.

I wonder about and I am dismayed at the mentality of men who pass themselves off as officers of the law, who could shoot C.S. tear gas and fire thousands of rounds indiscriminately into flimsy wooden buildings containing women and children on the pretense of serving a dubious warrant.

63-HQ-1050305-647

If any good has come out of this, it is that you federal assassin types opened up a lot of eyes. If it was fear you were trying to instill, you failed. Disgust--you bet! People are more than a little wary of government. In fact, a lot of us are more wary of government agents with guns than we are of the criminal element with guns. Tyranny is always paranoid and overreactive in its efforts to force the peoples acceptance to current political correctness. It invariably plants the seeds of distrust, fear,

10017-SC-20114

b6
b7C

hate and eventually its own destruction.

True justice will eventually prevail! The people of this nation have their eyes upon you & your actions will henceforth be closely monitored by many more than has been in the past. Cowards have always justified their lack of conscience and brutal deeds under the blanket of a tyrannical authority. Big Brother is here. However, we are now watching you!!!

Sincerely yours,



b6
b7c

63-Hp-1050305-648 **CHANGED TO**
- 649

89B-SA-3885/-448X
- 449

302

7-18-94